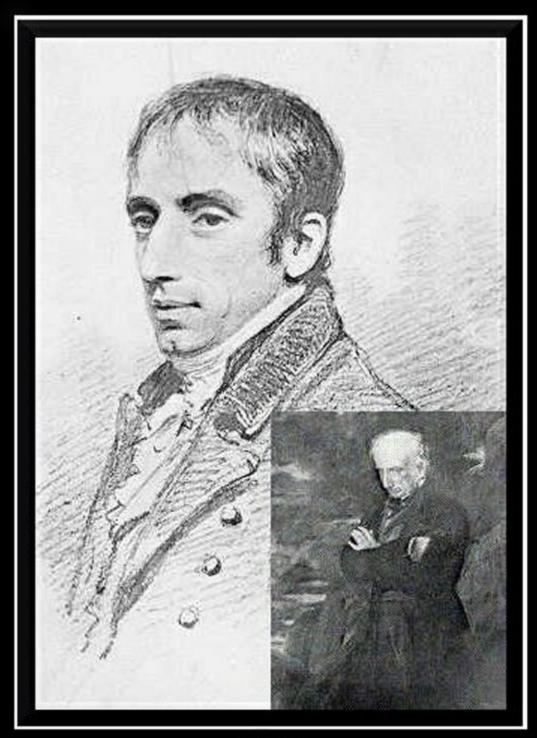
William Wordsworth The Prelude



The Prelude or, Growth of a Poet's Mind; an Autobiographical Poem

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

1805, 1850

DjVu Editions



Copyright © 2001 by Global Language Resources, Inc. All rights reserved.

Contents

ADVERTISEMENT ii
BOOK FIRST INTRODUCTION—CHILDHOOD AND SCHOOL-TIME 1
BOOK SECOND SCHOOL-TIME (continued)
BOOK THIRD RESIDENCE AT CAMBRIDGE
BOOK FOURTH SUMMER VACATION 51
BOOK FIFTH BOOKS
BOOK SIXTH CAMBRIDGE AND THE ALPS 81
BOOK SEVENTH RESIDENCE IN LONDON
BOOK EIGHTH RETROSPECT—LOVE OF NATURE LEADING TO
LOVE OF MAN
BOOK NINTH RESIDENCE IN FRANCE
BOOK TENTH RESIDENCE IN FRANCE (continued) 161
BOOK ELEVENTH FRANCE (concluded)
BOOK TWELFTH IMAGINATION AND TASTE, HOW IMPAIRED
AND RESTORED
BOOK THIRTEENTH IMAGINATION AND TASTE, HOW IMPAIRED
AND RESTORED (concluded)
BOOK FOURTEENTH CONCLUSION

ADVERTISEMENT

The following Poem was commenced in the beginning of the year 1799, and completed in the summer of 1805.

The design and occasion of the work are described by the Author in his Preface to the *Excursion*, first published in 1814, where he thus speaks:—

"Several years ago, when the Author retired to his native mountains with the hope of being enabled to construct a literary work that might live, it was a reasonable thing that he should take a review of his own mind, and examine how far Nature and Education had qualified him for such an employment.

"As subsidiary to this preparation, he undertook to record, in verse, the origin and progress of his own powers, as far as he was acquainted with them.

"That work, addressed to a dear friend, most distinguished for his knowledge and genius, and to whom the Author's intellect is deeply indebted, has been long finished; and the result of the investigation which gave rise to it, was a determination to compose a philosophical Poem, containing views of Man, Nature, and Society, and to be entitled the 'Recluse'; as having for its principal subject the sensations and opinions of a poet living in retirement.

"The preparatory poem is biographical, and conducts the history of the Author's mind to the point when he was emboldened to hope that his faculties were sufficiently matured for entering upon the arduous labour which he had proposed to himself; and the two works have the same kind of relation to each other, if he may so express himself, as the Ante-chapel has to the body of a Gothic church. Continuing this allusion, he may be permitted to add, that his minor pieces, which have been long before the public, when they shall be properly arranged, will be found by the attentive reader to have such connection with the main work as may give them claim to be likened to the little cells, oratories, and sepulchral recesses, ordinarily included in those edifices."

Such was the Author's language in the year 1814.

It will thence be seen, that the present Poem was intended to be introductory

ADVERTISEMENT iii

to the *Recluse*, and that the *Recluse*, if completed, would have consisted of Three Parts. Of these, the Second Part alone, viz. the *Excursion*, was finished, and given to the world by the Author.

The First Book of the First Part of the *Recluse* still remains in manuscript [now in print]; but the Third Part was only planned. The materials of which it would have been formed have, however, been incorporated, for the most part, in the Author's other Publications, written subsequently to the *Excursion*.

The Friend, to whom the present Poem is addressed, was the late SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE, who was resident in Malta, for the restoration of his health, when the greater part of it was composed.

Mr. Coleridge read a considerable portion of the Poem while he was abroad; and his feelings, on hearing it recited by the Author (after his return to his own country), are recorded in his Verses, addressed to Mr. Wordsworth, which will be found in the "Sibylline Leaves," p. 197, ed. 1817, or "Poetical Works," by S. T. Coleridge, vol. i. p. 206.

RYDAL MOUNT July 13th, 1850.

BOOK FIRST INTRODUCTION—CHILDHOOD AND SCHOOL-TIME

OH there is blessing in this gentle breeze,	
A visitant that while it fans my cheek	
Doth seem half-conscious of the joy it brings	
From the green fields, and from yon azure sky.	
Whate'er its mission, the soft breeze can come	5
To none more grateful than to me; escaped	
From the vast city, where I long had pined	
A discontented sojourner: now free,	
Free as a bird to settle where I will.	
What dwelling shall receive me? in what vale	10
Shall be my harbour? underneath what grove	
Shall I take up my home? and what clear stream	
Shall with its murmur lull me into rest?	
The earth is all before me. With a heart	
Joyous, nor scared at its own liberty,	15
I look about; and should the chosen guide	
Be nothing better than a wandering cloud,	
I cannot miss my way. I breathe again!	
Trances of thought and mountings of the mind	
Come fast upon me: it is shaken off,	20
That burthen of my own unnatural self,	
The heavy weight of many a weary day	
Not mine, and such as were not made for me.	
Long months of peace (if such bold word accord	

With any promises of human life), Long months of ease and undisturbed delight Are mine in prospect; whither shall I turn, By road or pathway, or through trackless field, Up hill or down, or shall some floating thing	25
Upon the river point me out my course?	30
opon the river point me out my coarse.	20
Dear Liberty! Yet what would it avail	
But for a gift that consecrates the joy?	
For I, methought, while the sweet breath of heaven	
Was blowing on my body, felt within	
A correspondent breeze, that gently moved	35
With quickening virtue, but is now become	
A tempest, a redundant energy,	
Vexing its own creation. Thanks to both,	
And their congenial powers, that, while they join	
In breaking up a long-continued frost,	40
Bring with them vernal promises, the hope	
Of active days urged on by flying hours,—	
Days of sweet leisure, taxed with patient thought	
Abstruse, nor wanting punctual service high,	
Matins and vespers of harmonious verse!	45
Tracing and vespers of narmonous verse.	
Thus far, O Friend! did I, not used to make	
A present joy the matter of a song,	
Pour forth that day my soul in measured strains	
That would not be forgotten, and are here	
Recorded: to the open fields I told	50
A prophecy: poetic numbers came	
Spontaneously to clothe in priestly robe	
A renovated spirit singled out,	
Such hope was mine, for holy services.	
My own voice cheered me, and, far more, the mind's	55
Internal echo of the imperfect sound;	
To both I listened, drawing from them both	
A cheerful confidence in things to come.	

Content and not unwilling now to give

A respite to this passion, I paced on	60
With brisk and eager steps; and came, at length,	
To a green shady place, where down I sate	
Beneath a tree, slackening my thoughts by choice	
And settling into gentler happiness.	
'Twas autumn, and a clear and placid day,	65
With warmth, as much as needed, from a sun	
Two hours declined towards the west; a day	
With silver clouds, and sunshine on the grass,	
And in the sheltered and the sheltering grove	
A perfect stillness. Many were the thoughts	70
Encouraged and dismissed, till choice was made	
Of a known Vale, whither my feet should turn,	
Nor rest till they had reached the very door	
Of the one cottage which methought I saw.	
No picture of mere memory ever looked	75
So fair; and while upon the fancied scene	
I gazed with growing love, a higher power	
Than Fancy gave assurance of some work	
Of glory there forthwith to be begun,	
Perhaps too there performed. Thus long I mused,	80
Nor e'er lost sight of what I mused upon,	
Save when, amid the stately grove of oaks,	
Now here, now there, an acorn, from its cup	
Dislodged, through sere leaves rustled, or at once	
To the bare earth dropped with a startling sound.	85
From that soft couch I rose not, till the sun	
Had almost touched the horizon; casting then	
A backward glance upon the curling cloud	
Of city smoke, by distance ruralised;	
Keen as a Truant or a Fugitive,	90
But as a Pilgrim resolute, I took,	
Even with the chance equipment of that hour,	
The road that pointed toward the chosen Vale.	
It was a splendid evening, and my soul	
Once more made trial of her strength, nor lacked	95
Aeolian visitations; but the harp	
Was soon defrauded, and the banded host	

Of harmony dispersed in straggling sounds, And lastly utter silence! "Be it so;	
Why think of anything but present good?"	100
So, like a home-bound labourer, I pursued	100
My way beneath the mellowing sun, that shed	
Mild influence; nor left in me one wish	
Again to bend the Sabbath of that time	
To a servile yoke. What need of many words?	105
A pleasant loitering journey, through three days	103
Continued, brought me to my hermitage.	
I spare to tell of what ensued, the life	
In common things—the endless store of things,	
Rare, or at least so seeming, every day	110
Found all about me in one neighbourhood—	110
The self-congratulation, and, from morn	
To night, unbroken cheerfulness serene. But speedily an earnest longing rose	
To brace myself to some determined aim,	115
Reading or thinking; either to lay up	113
New stores, or rescue from decay the old	
By timely interference: and therewith	
Came hopes still higher, that with outward life	
I might endue some airy phantasies	120
That had been floating loose about for years,	120
And to such beings temperately deal forth	
The many feelings that oppressed my heart.	
That hope hath been discouraged; welcome light	125
Dawns from the east, but dawns to disappear	123
And mock me with a sky that ripens not	
Into a steady morning: if my mind,	
Remembering the bold promise of the past, Would gladly grapple with some public theme	
Would gladly grapple with some noble theme, Vain is her wish; where'er she turns she finds	130
•	130
Impediments from day to day renewed.	

And now it would content me to yield up Those lofty hopes awhile, for present gifts Of humbler industry. But, oh, dear Friend!

The Poet, gentle creature as he is, Hath, like the Lover, his unruly times; His fits when he is neither sick nor well, Though no distress be near him but his own Unmanageable thoughts: his mind, best pleased While she as duteous as the mother dove Sits brooding, lives not always to that end, But like the innocent bird, hath goadings on That drive her as in trouble through the groves;	135 140
With me is now such passion, to be blamed	1.45
No otherwise than as it lasts too long.	145
When, as becomes a man who would prepare For such an arduous work, I through myself Make rigorous inquisition, the report Is often cheering; for I neither seem To lack that first great gift, the vital soul, Nor general Truths, which are themselves a sort Of Elements and Agents, Under-powers,	150
Subordinate helpers of the living mind:	
Nor am I naked of external things, Forms, images, nor numerous other aids Of less regard, though won perhaps with toil And needful to build up a Poet's praise. Time, place, and manners do I seek, and these	155
Are found in plenteous store, but nowhere such As may be singled out with steady choice; No little band of yet remembered names Whom I, in perfect confidence, might hope To summon back from lonesome banishment, And make them dwellers in the hearts of men	160
Now living, or to live in future years. Sometimes the ambitious Power of choice, mistaking Proud spring-tide swellings for a regular sea, Will settle on some British theme, some old Romantic tale by Milton left unsung;	165
More often turning to some gentle place Within the groves of Chivalry, I pipe	170

To shepherd swains, or seated harp in hand,	
Amid reposing knights by a river side	
Or fountain, listen to the grave reports	
Of dire enchantments faced and overcome	175
By the strong mind, and tales of warlike feats,	
Where spear encountered spear, and sword with sword	
Fought, as if conscious of the blazonry	
That the shield bore, so glorious was the strife;	
Whence inspiration for a song that winds	180
Through ever-changing scenes of votive quest	
Wrongs to redress, harmonious tribute paid	
To patient courage and unblemished truth,	
To firm devotion, zeal unquenchable,	
And Christian meekness hallowing faithful loves.	185
Sometimes, more sternly moved, I would relate	
How vanquished Mithridates northward passed,	
And, hidden in the cloud of years, became	
Odin, the Father of a race by whom	
Perished the Roman Empire: how the friends	190
And followers of Sertorius, out of Spain	
Flying, found shelter in the Fortunate Isles,	
And left their usages, their arts and laws,	
To disappear by a slow gradual death,	
To dwindle and to perish one by one,	195
Starved in those narrow bounds: but not the soul	
Of Liberty, which fifteen hundred years	
Survived, and, when the European came	
With skill and power that might not be withstood,	
Did, like a pestilence, maintain its hold	200
And wasted down by glorious death that race	
Of natural heroes: or I would record	
How, in tyrannic times, some high-souled man,	
Unnamed among the chronicles of kings,	
Suffered in silence for Truth's sake: or tell,	205
How that one Frenchman, through continued force	
Of meditation on the inhuman deeds	
Of those who conquered first the Indian Isles,	
Went single in his ministry across	

The Ocean; not to comfort the oppressed,	210
But, like a thirsty wind, to roam about	
Withering the Oppressor: how Gustavus sought	
Help at his need in Dalecarlia's mines:	
How Wallace fought for Scotland; left the name	
Of Wallace to be found, like a wild flower,	215
All over his dear Country; left the deeds	
Of Wallace, like a family of Ghosts,	
To people the steep rocks and river banks,	
Her natural sanctuaries, with a local soul	
Of independence and stern liberty.	220
Sometimes it suits me better to invent	
A tale from my own heart, more near akin	
To my own passions and habitual thoughts;	
Some variegated story, in the main	
Lofty, but the unsubstantial structure melts	225
Before the very sun that brightens it,	
Mist into air dissolving! Then a wish,	
My last and favourite aspiration, mounts	
With yearning toward some philosophic song	
Of Truth that cherishes our daily life;	230
With meditations passionate from deep	
Recesses in man's heart, immortal verse	
Thoughtfully fitted to the Orphean lyre;	
But from this awful burthen I full soon	
Take refuge and beguile myself with trust	235
That mellower years will bring a riper mind	
And clearer insight. Thus my days are past	
In contradiction; with no skill to part	
Vague longing, haply bred by want of power,	
From paramount impulse not to be withstood,	240
A timorous capacity, from prudence,	
From circumspection, infinite delay.	
Humility and modest awe, themselves	
Betray me, serving often for a cloak	
To a more subtle selfishness; that now	245
Locks every function up in blank reserve,	
Now dupes me, trusting to an anxious eye	

That with intrusive restlessness beats off Simplicity and self-presented truth.	250
Ah! better far than this, to stray about	250
Voluptuously through fields and rural walks,	
And ask no record of the hours, resigned	
To vacant musing, unreproved neglect	
Of all things, and deliberate holiday.	255
Far better never to have heard the name	255
Of zeal and just ambition, than to live	
Baffled and plagued by a mind that every hour	
Turns recreant to her task; takes heart again,	
Then feels immediately some hollow thought	260
Hang like an interdict upon her hopes.	260
This is my lot; for either still I find	
Some imperfection in the chosen theme,	
Or see of absolute accomplishment	
Much wanting, so much wanting, in myself,	265
That I recoil and droop, and seek repose	265
In listlessness from vain perplexity,	
Unprofitably travelling toward the grave,	
Like a false steward who hath much received	
And renders nothing back.	
Was it for this	270
That one, the fairest of all rivers, loved	
To blend his murmurs with my nurse's song,	
And, from his alder shades and rocky falls,	
And from his fords and shallows, sent a voice	
That flowed along my dreams? For this, didst thou,	275
O Derwent! winding among grassy holms	
Where I was looking on, a babe in arms,	
Make ceaseless music that composed my thoughts	
To more than infant softness, giving me	
Amid the fretful dwellings of mankind	280
A foretaste, a dim earnest, of the calm	
That Nature breathes among the hills and groves.	

When he had left the mountains and received On his smooth breast the shadow of those towers

That yet survive, a shattered monument Of feudal sway, the bright blue river passed Along the margin of our terrace walk; A tempting playmate whom we dearly loved. Oh, many a time have I, a five years' child,	285
In a small mill-race severed from his stream, Made one long bathing of a summer's day; Basked in the sun, and plunged and basked again Alternate, all a summer's day, or scoured	290
The sandy fields, leaping through flowery groves Of yellow ragwort; or, when rock and hill, The woods, and distant Skiddaw's lofty height, Were bronzed with deepest radiance, stood alone Beneath the sky, as if I had been born	295
On Indian plains, and from my mother's hut Had run abroad in wantonness, to sport A naked savage, in the thunder shower.	300
Fair seed-time had my soul, and I grew up Fostered alike by beauty and by fear: Much favoured in my birth-place, and no less In that beloved Vale to which erelong We were transplanted;—there were we let loose	305
For sports of wider range. Ere I had told Ten birth-days, when among the mountain slopes Frost, and the breath of frosty wind, had snapped The last autumnal crocus, 'twas my joy With store of springes o'er my shoulder hung	310
To range the open heights where woodcocks run Along the smooth green turf. Through half the night, Scudding away from snare to snare, I plied That anxious visitation;—moon and stars Were shining o'er my head. I was alone, And seemed to be a trouble to the peace	315
That dwelt among them. Sometimes it befell In these night wanderings, that a strong desire O'erpowered my better reason, and the bird Which was the captive of another's toil	320

Of undistinguishable motion, steps Almost as silent as the turf they trod. Nor less, when spring had warmed the cultured Vale, Moved we as plunderers where the mother-bird Had in high places built her lodge; though mean Our object and inglorious, yet the end Was not ignoble. Oh! when I have hung Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Just as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry More palpable, as best might suit her aim.	Became my prey; and when the deed was done I heard among the solitary hills Low breathings coming after me, and sounds	
Nor less, when spring had warmed the cultured Vale, Moved we as plunderers where the mother-bird Had in high places built her lodge; though mean Our object and inglorious, yet the end Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Of undistinguishable motion, steps	325
Moved we as plunderers where the mother-bird Had in high places built her lodge; though mean Our object and inglorious, yet the end 330 Was not ignoble. Oh! when I have hung Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Almost as silent as the turf they trod.	
Had in high places built her lodge; though mean Our object and inglorious, yet the end Was not ignoble. Oh! when I have hung Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Nor less, when spring had warmed the cultured Vale,	
Our object and inglorious, yet the end Was not ignoble. Oh! when I have hung Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Moved we as plunderers where the mother-bird	
Was not ignoble. Oh! when I have hung Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Had in high places built her lodge; though mean	
Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Our object and inglorious, yet the end	330
And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Was not ignoble. Oh! when I have hung	
But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed) Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Above the raven's nest, by knots of grass	
Suspended by the blast that blew amain, Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	And half-inch fissures in the slippery rock	
Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use 355 Severer interventions, ministry	But ill sustained, and almost (so it seemed)	
While on the perilous ridge I hung alone, With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Suspended by the blast that blew amain,	335
With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all 345 The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use 355 Severer interventions, ministry	Shouldering the naked crag, oh, at that time	
Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	While on the perilous ridge I hung alone,	
Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds! Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind	
Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all 345 The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use 355 Severer interventions, ministry	Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky	
Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all 345 The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds!	340
Like harmony in music; there is a dark Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all 345 The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry		
Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	· · ·	
Discordant elements, makes them cling together In one society. How strange, that all 345 The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	•	
In one society. How strange, that all The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	•	
The terrors, pains, and early miseries, Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use 355 Severer interventions, ministry		
Regrets, vexations, lassitudes interfused Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I 350 Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use 355 Severer interventions, ministry	•	345
Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part, And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	The terrors, pains, and early miseries,	
And that a needful part, in making up The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	-	
The calm existence that is mine when I Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	Within my mind, should e'er have borne a part,	
Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end! Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry		
Thanks to the means which Nature deigned to employ; Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry	The calm existence that is mine when I	350
Whether her fearless visitings, or those That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry 355	Am worthy of myself! Praise to the end!	
That came with soft alarm, like hurtless light Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry 355		
Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use Severer interventions, ministry 355	Whether her fearless visitings, or those	
Severer interventions, ministry	-	
	Opening the peaceful clouds; or she would use	355
More palpable, as best might suit her aim	Severer interventions, ministry	
rate parpasse, as east magnet said net anni.	More palpable, as best might suit her aim.	

One summer evening (led by her) I found	
A little boat tied to a willow tree	
Within a rocky cave, its usual home.	360
Straight I unloosed her chain, and stepping in	
Pushed from the shore. It was an act of stealth	
And troubled pleasure, nor without the voice	
Of mountain-echoes did my boat move on;	
Leaving behind her still, on either side,	365
Small circles glittering idly in the moon,	
Until they melted all into one track	
Of sparkling light. But now, like one who rows,	
Proud of his skill, to reach a chosen point	
With an unswerving line, I fixed my view	370
Upon the summit of a craggy ridge,	
The horizon's utmost boundary; far above	
Was nothing but the stars and the grey sky.	
She was an elfin pinnace; lustily	
I dipped my oars into the silent lake,	375
And, as I rose upon the stroke, my boat	
Went heaving through the water like a swan;	
When, from behind that craggy steep till then	
The horizon's bound, a huge peak, black and huge,	
As if with voluntary power instinct,	380
Upreared its head. I struck and struck again,	
And growing still in stature the grim shape	
Towered up between me and the stars, and still,	
For so it seemed, with purpose of its own	
And measured motion like a living thing,	385
Strode after me. With trembling oars I turned,	
And through the silent water stole my way	
Back to the covert of the willow tree;	
There in her mooring-place I left my bark,—	
And through the meadows homeward went, in grave	390
And serious mood; but after I had seen	
That spectacle, for many days, my brain	
Worked with a dim and undetermined sense	
Of unknown modes of being; o'er my thoughts	
There hung a darkness, call it solitude	395

Or blank desertion. No familiar shapes Remained, no pleasant images of trees, Of sea or sky, no colours of green fields; But huge and mighty forms, that do not live Like living men, moved slowly through the mind By day, and were a trouble to my dreams.	400
Wisdom and Spirit of the universe!	
Thou Soul that art the eternity of thought	
That givest to forms and images a breath	
And everlasting motion, not in vain	405
By day or star-light thus from my first dawn	
Of childhood didst thou intertwine for me	
The passions that build up our human soul;	
Not with the mean and vulgar works of man,	
But with high objects, with enduring things—	410
With life and nature—purifying thus	
The elements of feeling and of thought,	
And sanctifying, by such discipline,	
Both pain and fear, until we recognise	
A grandeur in the beatings of the heart.	415
Nor was this fellowship vouchsafed to me	
With stinted kindness. In November days,	
When vapours rolling down the valley made	
A lonely scene more lonesome, among woods,	
At noon and 'mid the calm of summer nights,	420
When, by the margin of the trembling lake,	
Beneath the gloomy hills homeward I went	
In solitude, such intercourse was mine;	
Mine was it in the fields both day and night,	
And by the waters, all the summer long.	425
And in the frosty season, when the sun	
Was set, and visible for many a mile	
The cottage windows blazed through twilight gloom,	
I heeded not their summons: happy time	420
It was indeed for all of us—for me	430
It was a time of rapture! Clear and loud	

The village clock tolled six,—I wheeled about,	
Proud and exulting like an untired horse	
That cares not for his home. All shod with steel,	
We hissed along the polished ice in games	435
Confederate, imitative of the chase	
And woodland pleasures,—the resounding horn,	
The pack loud chiming, and the hunted hare.	
So through the darkness and the cold we flew,	
And not a voice was idle; with the din	440
Smitten, the precipices rang aloud;	
The leafless trees and every icy crag	
Tinkled like iron; while far distant hills	
Into the tumult sent an alien sound	
Of melancholy not unnoticed, while the stars	445
Eastward were sparkling clear, and in the west	
The orange sky of evening died away.	
Not seldom from the uproar I retired	
Into a silent bay, or sportively	
Glanced sideway, leaving the tumultuous throng,	450
To cut across the reflex of a star	
That fled, and, flying still before me, gleamed	
Upon the glassy plain; and oftentimes,	
When we had given our bodies to the wind,	
And all the shadowy banks on either side	455
Came sweeping through the darkness, spinning still	
The rapid line of motion, then at once	
Have I, reclining back upon my heels,	
Stopped short; yet still the solitary cliffs	
Wheeled by me—even as if the earth had rolled	460
With visible motion her diurnal round!	
Behind me did they stretch in solemn train,	
Feebler and feebler, and I stood and watched	
Till all was tranquil as a dreamless sleep.	
Ye Presences of Nature in the sky	465
And on the earth! Ye Visions of the hills!	
And Souls of lonely places! can I think	
A vulgar hope was yours when ye employed	

Such ministry, when ye, through many a year	
Haunting me thus among my boyish sports,	470
On caves and trees, upon the woods and hills,	
Impressed, upon all forms, the characters	
Of danger or desire; and thus did make	
The surface of the universal earth,	
With triumph and delight, with hope and fear,	475
Work like a sea?	
Not uselessly employed,	
Might I pursue this theme through every change	
Of exercise and play, to which the year	
Did summon us in his delightful round.	480
We were a noisy crew; the sun in heaven	
Beheld not vales more beautiful than ours;	
Nor saw a band in happiness and joy	
Richer, or worthier of the ground they trod.	
I could record with no reluctant voice	485
The woods of autumn, and their hazel bowers	
With milk-white clusters hung; the rod and line,	
True symbol of hope's foolishness, whose strong	
And unreproved enchantment led us on	
By rocks and pools shut out from every star,	490
All the green summer, to forlorn cascades	
Among the windings hid of mountain brooks.	
—Unfading recollections! at this hour	
The heart is almost mine with which I felt,	
From some hill-top on sunny afternoons,	495
The paper kite high among fleecy clouds	
Pull at her rein like an impetuous courser;	
Or, from the meadows sent on gusty days,	
Beheld her breast the wind, then suddenly	
Dashed headlong, and rejected by the storm.	500

Ye lowly cottages wherein we dwelt, A ministration of your own was yours; Can I forget you, being as you were So beautiful among the pleasant fields

In which ye stood? or can I here forget	505
The plain and seemly countenance with which	
Ye dealt out your plain comforts? Yet had ye	
Delights and exultations of your own.	
Eager and never weary we pursued	
Our home-amusements by the warm peat-fire	510
At evening, when with pencil, and smooth slate	
In square divisions parcelled out and all	
With crosses and with cyphers scribbled o'er,	
We schemed and puzzled, head opposed to head	
In strife too humble to be named in verse:	515
Or round the naked table, snow-white deal,	
Cherry or maple, sate in close array,	
And to the combat, Loo or Whist, led on	
A thick-ribbed army; not, as in the world,	
Neglected and ungratefully thrown by	520
Even for the very service they had wrought,	
But husbanded through many a long campaign.	
Uncouth assemblage was it, where no few	
Had changed their functions: some, plebeian cards	
Which Fate, beyond the promise of their birth,	525
Had dignified, and called to represent	
The persons of departed potentates.	
Oh, with what echoes on the board they fell!	
Ironic diamonds,—clubs, hearts, diamonds, spades,	
A congregation piteously akin!	530
Cheap matter offered they to boyish wit,	
Those sooty knaves, precipitated down	
With scoffs and taunts, like Vulcan out of heaven:	
The paramount ace, a moon in her eclipse,	
Queens gleaming through their splendour's last decay,	535
And monarchs surly at the wrongs sustained	
By royal visages. Meanwhile abroad	
Incessant rain was falling, or the frost	
Raged bitterly, with keen and silent tooth;	
And, interrupting oft that eager game,	540
From under Esthwaite's splitting fields of ice	
The pent-up air, struggling to free itself,	

Gave out to meadow grounds and hills a loud Protracted yelling, like the noise of wolves Howling in troops along the Bothnic Main.	545
Nor, sedulous as I have been to trace	
How Nature by extrinsic passion first	
Peopled the mind with forms sublime or fair, And made me love them, may I here omit	
How other pleasures have been mine, and joys	550
Of subtler origin; how I have felt,	330
Not seldom even in that tempestuous time,	
Those hallowed and pure motions of the sense	
Which seem, in their simplicity, to own	
An intellectual charm; that calm delight	555
Which, if I err not, surely must belong	
To those first-born affinities that fit	
Our new existence to existing things,	
And, in our dawn of being, constitute	5.00
The bond of union between life and joy.	560
Yes, I remember when the changeful earth,	
And twice five summers on my mind had stamped	
The faces of the moving year, even then	
I held unconscious intercourse with beauty	
Old as creation, drinking in a pure	565
Organic pleasure from the silver wreaths	
Of curling mist, or from the level plain	
Of waters coloured by impending clouds.	
The course of Westmannland the analysis and have	
The sands of Westmoreland, the creeks and bays Of Cumbria's rocky limits, they can tell	570
How, when the Sea threw off his evening shade,	370
And to the shepherd's hut on distant hills	
Sent welcome notice of the rising moon,	
How I have stood, to fancies such as these	
A stranger, linking with the spectacle	575
No conscious memory of a kindred sight,	
And bringing with me no peculiar sense	

Of quietness or peace; yet have I stood, Even while mine eye hath moved o'er many a league Of shining water, gathering as it seemed, Through every hair-breadth in that field of light, New pleasure like a bee among the flowers.	580
Thus oft amid those fits of vulgar joy Which, through all seasons, on a child's pursuits Are prompt attendants, 'mid that giddy bliss Which, like a tempest, works along the blood And is forgotten; even then I felt	585
Gleams like the flashing of a shield;—the earth And common face of Nature spake to me Rememberable things; sometimes, 'tis true, By chance collisions and quaint accidents (Like those ill-sorted unions, work supposed	590
Of evil-minded fairies), yet not vain Nor profitless, if haply they impressed Collateral objects and appearances, Albeit lifeless then, and doomed to sleep Until maturer seasons called them forth	595
To impregnate and to elevate the mind. —And if the vulgar joy by its own weight Wearied itself out of the memory, The scenes which were a witness of that joy Remained in their substantial lineaments	600
Depicted on the brain, and to the eye Were visible, a daily sight; and thus By the impressive discipline of fear, By pleasure and repeated happiness, So frequently repeated, and by force	605
Of obscure feelings representative Of things forgotten, these same scenes so bright, So beautiful, so majestic in themselves, Though yet the day was distant, did become	610
Habitually dear, and all their forms And changeful colours by invisible links Were fastened to the affections.	

I began	615
My story early—not misled, I trust,	
By an infirmity of love for days	
Disowned by memory—ere the breath of spring	
Planting my snowdrops among winter snows:	
Nor will it seem to thee, O Friend! so prompt	620
In sympathy, that I have lengthened out	
With fond and feeble tongue a tedious tale.	
Meanwhile, my hope has been, that I might fetch	
Invigorating thoughts from former years;	
Might fix the wavering balance of my mind,	625
And haply meet reproaches too, whose power	
May spur me on, in manhood now mature	
To honourable toil. Yet should these hopes	
Prove vain, and thus should neither I be taught	
To understand myself, nor thou to know	630
With better knowledge how the heart was framed	
Of him thou lovest; need I dread from thee	
Harsh judgments, if the song be loth to quit	
Those recollected hours that have the charm	
Of visionary things, those lovely forms	635
And sweet sensations that throw back our life,	
And almost make remotest infancy	
A visible scene, on which the sun is shining?	
One end at least hath been attained; my mind	
Hath been revived, and if this genial mood	640
Desert me not, forthwith shall be brought down	0.0
Through later years the story of my life.	
The road lies plain before me;—'tis a theme	
Single and of determined bounds; and hence	
I choose it rather at this time, than work	645
Of ampler or more varied argument,	3.2
Where I might be discomfited and lost:	
And certain hopes are with me, that to thee	
This labour will be welcome, honoured Friend!	

BOOK SECOND SCHOOL-TIME (continued)

THUS far, O Friend! have we, though leaving much	
Unvisited, endeavoured to retrace	
The simple ways in which my childhood walked;	
Those chiefly that first led me to the love	
Of rivers, woods, and fields. The passion yet	5
Was in its birth, sustained as might befall	
By nourishment that came unsought; for still	
From week to week, from month to month, we lived	
A round of tumult. Duly were our games	
Prolonged in summer till the daylight failed:	10
No chair remained before the doors; the bench	
And threshold steps were empty; fast asleep	
The labourer, and the old man who had sate	
A later lingerer; yet the revelry	
Continued and the loud uproar: at last,	15
When all the ground was dark, and twinkling stars	
Edged the black clouds, home and to bed we went,	
Feverish with weary joints and beating minds.	
Ah! is there one who ever has been young,	
Nor needs a warning voice to tame the pride	20
Of intellect and virtue's self-esteem?	
One is there, though the wisest and the best	
Of all mankind, who covets not at times	
Union that cannot be;—who would not give	
If so he might, to duty and to truth	25
The eagerness of infantine desire?	

A tranquillising spirit presses now On my corporeal frame, so wide appears	
The vacancy between me and those days	30
Which yet have such self-presence in my mind,	30
That, musing on them, often do I seem Two consciousnesses, conscious of myself	
And of some other Being. A rude mass	
Of native rock, left midway in the square	
Of our small market village, was the goal	35
Or centre of these sports; and when, returned	33
After long absence, thither I repaired,	
Gone was the old grey stone, and in its place	
A smart Assembly-room usurped the ground	
That had been ours. There let the fiddle scream,	40
And be ye happy! Yet, my Friends! I know	40
That more than one of you will think with me	
Of those soft starry nights, and that old Dame	
From whom the stone was named, who there had sate,	
And watched her table with its huckster's wares	45
Assiduous, through the length of sixty years.	43
Assiduous, through the length of sixty years.	
We ran a boisterous course; the year span round	
With giddy motion. But the time approached	
That brought with it a regular desire	
For calmer pleasures, when the winning forms	50
Of Nature were collaterally attached	
To every scheme of holiday delight	
And every boyish sport, less grateful else	
And languidly pursued.	
When summer came,	55
Our pastime was, on bright half-holidays,	
To sweep along the plain of Windermere	
With rival oars; and the selected bourne	
Was now an Island musical with birds	
That sang and ceased not; now a Sister Isle	60
Beneath the oaks' umbrageous covert, sown	
With lilies of the valley like a field;	
And now a third small Island, where survived	

In solitude the ruins of a shrine	
Once to Our Lady dedicate, and served	65
Daily with chaunted rites. In such a race	
So ended, disappointment could be none,	
Uneasiness, or pain, or jealousy:	
We rested in the shade, all pleased alike,	
Conquered and conqueror. Thus the pride of strength,	70
And the vain-glory of superior skill,	
Were tempered; thus was gradually produced	
A quiet independence of the heart;	
And to my Friend who knows me I may add,	
Fearless of blame, that hence for future days	75
Ensued a diffidence and modesty,	
And I was taught to feel, perhaps too much,	
The self-sufficing power of Solitude.	
Our daily meals were frugal, Sabine fare!	
More than we wished we knew the blessing then	80
Of vigorous hunger—hence corporeal strength	
Unsapped by delicate viands; for, exclude	
A little weekly stipend, and we lived	
Through three divisions of the quartered year	
In penniless poverty. But now to school	85
From the half-yearly holidays returned,	
We came with weightier purses, that sufficed	
To furnish treats more costly than the Dame	
Of the old grey stone, from her scant board, supplied.	
Hence rustic dinners on the cool green ground,	90
Or in the woods, or by a river side	
Or shady fountains, while among the leaves	
Soft airs were stirring, and the mid-day sun	
Unfelt shone brightly round us in our joy.	
Nor is my aim neglected if I tell	95
How sometimes, in the length of those half-years,	
We from our funds drew largely;—proud to curb,	
And eager to spur on, the galloping steed;	
And with the courteous inn-keeper, whose stud	
Supplied our want, we haply might employ	100

Sly subterfuge, if the adventure's bound Were distant: some famed temple where of yore The Druids worshipped, or the antique walls Of that large abbey, where within the Vale Of Nightshade, to St. Mary's honour built, Stands yet a mouldering pile with fractured arch, Belfry, and images, and living trees;	105
A holy scene!—Along the smooth green turf Our horses grazed. To more than inland peace, Left by the west wind sweeping overhead From a tumultuous ocean, trees and towers In that sequestered valley may be seen, Both silent and both motionless alike; Such the deep shelter that is there, and such The safeguard for repose and quietness.	110 115
Our steeds remounted and the summons given, With whip and spur we through the chauntry flew In uncouth race, and left the cross-legged knight, And the stone-abbot, and that single wren Which one day sang so sweetly in the nave Of the old church, that—though from recent showers The earth was comfortless, and, touched by faint Internal breezes, sobbings of the place	120
And respirations, from the roofless walls The shuddering ivy dripped large drops—yet still So sweetly 'mid the gloom the invisible bird Sang to herself, that there I could have made My dwelling-place, and lived for ever there To hear such music. Through the walls we flew	125
And down the valley, and, a circuit made In wantonness of heart, through rough and smooth We scampered homewards. Oh, ye rocks and streams, And that still spirit shed from evening air! Even in this joyous time I sometimes felt Your presence, when with slackened step we breathed Along the sides of the steep hills, or when Lighted by gleams of moonlight from the sea	130 135

We beat with thundering hoofs the level sand.

Midway on long Winander's eastern shore, Within the crescent of pleasant bay, A tavern stood; no homely-featured house, Primeval like its neighbouring cottages,	140
But 'twas a splendid place, the door beset	
With chaises, grooms, and liveries, and within	
Decanters, glasses, and the blood-red wine.	145
In ancient times, and ere the Hall was built	
On the large island, had this dwelling been	
More worthy of a poet's love, a hut,	
Proud of its own bright fire and sycamore shade.	
But—though the rhymes were gone that once inscribed	150
The threshold, and large golden characters,	
Spread o'er the spangled sign-board, had dislodged	
The old Lion and usurped his place, in slight	
And mockery of the rustic painter's hand—	
Yet, to this hour, the spot to me is dear	155
With all its foolish pomp. The garden lay	
Upon a slope surmounted by a plain	
Of a small bowling-green; beneath us stood	
A grove, with gleams of water through the trees	
And over the tree-tops; nor did we want	160
Refreshment, strawberries and mellow cream.	
There, while through half an afternoon we played	
On the smooth platform, whether skill prevailed	
Or happy blunder triumphed, bursts of glee	
Made all the mountains ring. But, ere night-fall,	165
When in our pinnace we returned at leisure	
Over the shadowy lake, and to the beach	
Of some small island steered our course with one,	
The Minstrel of the Troop, and left him there,	
And rowed off gently, while he blew his flute	170
Alone upon the rock—oh, then, the calm	
And dead still water lay upon my mind	
Even with a weight of pleasure, and the sky,	
Never before so beautiful, sank down	

Into my heart, and held me like a dream! Thus were my sympathies enlarged, and thus Daily the common range of visible things Grew dear to me: already I began To love the sun; a boy I loved the sun,	175
Not as I since have loved him, as a pledge And surety of our earthly life, a light Which we behold and feel we are alive; Nor for his bounty to so many worlds—	180
But for this cause, that I had seen him lay His beauty on the morning hills, had seen The western mountain touch his setting orb, In many a thoughtless hour, when, from excess Of happiness, my blood appeared to flow	185
For its own pleasure, and I breathed with joy. And, from like feelings, humble though intense, To patriotic and domestic love Analogous, the moon to me was dear; For I could dream away my purposes,	190
Standing to gaze upon her while she hung Midway between the hills, as if she knew No other region, but belonged to thee, Yea, appertained by a peculiar right To thee and thy grey huts, thou one dear Vale!	195
Those incidental charms which first attached My heart to rural objects, day by day Grew weaker, and I hasten on to tell How Nature, intervenient till this time And secondary, now at length was sought	200
For her own sake. But who shall parcel out His intellect by geometric rules, Split like a province into round and square? Who knows the individual hour in which His habits were first sown, even as a seed?	205
Who that shall point as with a wand and say "This portion of the river of my mind Came from yon fountain?" Thou, my Friend! art one	210

More deeply read in thy own thoughts; to thee	
Science appears but what in truth she is,	
Not as our glory and our absolute boast,	
But as a succedaneum, and a prop	215
To our infirmity. No officious slave	
Art thou of that false secondary power	
By which we multiply distinctions, then	
Deem that our puny boundaries are things	
That we perceive, and not that we have made.	220
To thee, unblinded by these formal arts,	
The unity of all hath been revealed,	
And thou wilt doubt, with me less aptly skilled	
Than many are to range the faculties	
In scale and order, class the cabinet	225
Of their sensations, and in voluble phrase	
Run through the history and birth of each	
As of a single independent thing.	
Hard task, vain hope, to analyse the mind,	
If each most obvious and particular thought,	230
Not in a mystical and idle sense,	
But in the words of Reason deeply weighed,	
Hath no beginning.	
Blest the infant Babe,	
(For with my best conjecture I would trace	235
Our Being's earthly progress,) blest the Babe,	
Nursed in his Mother's arms, who sinks to sleep	
Rocked on his Mother's breast; who with his soul	
Drinks in the feelings of his Mother's eye!	
For him, in one dear Presence, there exists	240
A virtue which irradiates and exalts	
Objects through widest intercourse of sense.	
No outcast he, bewildered and depressed:	
Along his infant veins are interfused	
The gravitation and the filial bond	245
Of nature that connect him with the world.	
Is there a flower, to which he points with hand	
Too weak to gather it, already love	
Drawn from love's purest earthly fount for him	

Hath beautified that flower; already shades Of pity cast from inward tenderness Do fall around him upon aught that bears Unsightly marks of violence or harm. Emphatically such a Being lives,	250
Frail creature as he is, helpless as frail,	255
An inmate of this active universe:	
For, feeling has to him imparted power	
That through the growing faculties of sense	
Doth like an agent of the one great Mind	
Create, creator and receiver both,	260
Working but in alliance with the works	
Which it beholds.—Such, verily, is the first	
Poetic spirit of our human life,	
By uniform control of after years,	
In most, abated or suppressed; in some,	265
Through every change of growth and of decay,	
Pre-eminent till death.	
From early days,	
Beginning not long after that first time	270
In which, a Babe, by intercourse of touch	270
I held mute dialogues with my Mother's heart,	
I have endeavoured to display the means	
Whereby this infant sensibility, Great birthright of our being, was in me	
Augmented and sustained. Yet is a path	275
More difficult before me; and I fear	213
That in its broken windings we shall need	
The chamois' sinews, and the eagle's wing:	
For now a trouble came into my mind	
From unknown causes. I was left alone	280
Seeking the visible world, nor knowing why.	200
The props of my affections were removed,	
And yet the building stood, as if sustained	
By its own spirit! All that I beheld	
Was dear, and hence to finer influxes	285
The mind lay open to a more exact	
And close communion. Many are our joys	

In youth, but oh! what happiness to live	
When every hour brings palpable access	
Of knowledge, when all knowledge is delight,	290
And sorrow is not there! The seasons came,	
And every season wheresoe'er I moved	
Unfolded transitory qualities,	
Which, but for this most watchful power of love,	
Had been neglected; left a register	295
Of permanent relations, else unknown.	
Hence life, and change, and beauty, solitude	
More active ever than "best society"—	
Society made sweet as solitude	
By silent inobtrusive sympathies,	300
And gentle agitations of the mind	
From manifold distinctions, difference	
Perceived in things, where, to the unwatchful eye,	
No difference is, and hence, from the same source,	
Sublimer joy; for I would walk alone,	305
Under the quiet stars, and at that time	
Have felt whate'er there is of power in sound	
To breathe an elevated mood, by form	
Or image unprofaned; and I would stand,	
If the night blackened with a coming storm,	310
Beneath some rock, listening to notes that are	
The ghostly language of the ancient earth,	
Or make their dim abode in distant winds.	
Thence did I drink the visionary power;	
And deem not profitless those fleeting moods	315
Of shadowy exultation: not for this,	
That they are kindred to our purer mind	
And intellectual life; but that the soul,	
Remembering how she felt, but what she felt	
Remembering not, retains an obscure sense	320
Of possible sublimity, whereto	
With growing faculties she doth aspire,	
With faculties still growing, feeling still	
That whatsoever point they gain, they yet	
Have something to pursue.	325

And not alone,	
'Mid gloom and tumult, but no less 'mid fair	
And tranquil scenes, that universal power	
And fitness in the latent qualities	
And essences of things, by which the mind	330
Is moved with feelings of delight, to me	
Came strengthened with a superadded soul,	
A virtue not its own. My morning walks	
Were early;—oft before the hours of school	
I travelled round our little lake, five miles	335
Of pleasant wandering. Happy time! more dear	
For this, that one was by my side, a Friend,	
Then passionately loved; with heart how full	
Would he peruse these lines! For many years	
Have since flowed in between us, and, our minds	340
Both silent to each other, at this time	
We live as if those hours had never been.	
Nor seldom did I lift our cottage latch	
Far earlier, ere one smoke-wreath had risen	
From human dwelling, or the vernal thrush	345
Was audible; and sate among the woods	
Alone upon some jutting eminence,	
At the first gleam of dawn-light, when the Vale,	
Yet slumbering, lay in utter solitude.	
How shall I seek the origin? where find	350
Faith in the marvellous things which then I felt?	
Oft in these moments such a holy calm	
Would overspread my soul, that bodily eyes	
Were utterly forgotten, and what I saw	
Appeared like something in myself, a dream,	355
A prospect in the mind.	
'Twere long to tell	
What spring and autumn, what the winter snows,	
And what the summer shade, what day and night,	
Evening and morning, sleep and waking, thought	360
From sources inexhaustible, poured forth	
To feed the spirit of religious love	
T 1'1T H L'ANTA DALAI'	

In which I walked with Nature. But let this

Be not forgotten, that I still retained My first creative sensibility; That by the regular action of the world My soul was unsubdued. A plastic power Abode with me; a forming hand, at times Rebellious, acting in a devious mood;	365
A local spirit of his own, at war	370
With general tendency, but, for the most,	
Subservient strictly to external things	
With which it communed. An auxiliar light	
Came from my mind, which on the setting sun Bestowed new splendour; the melodious birds,	375
The fluttering breezes, fountains that run on	313
Murmuring so sweetly in themselves, obeyed	
A like dominion, and the midnight storm	
Grew darker in the presence of my eye:	
Hence my obeisance, my devotion hence,	380
And hence my transport.	
Nor should this, perchance,	
Pass unrecorded, that I still had loved	
The exercise and produce of a toil,	
Than analytic industry to me	385
More pleasing, and whose character I deem	
Is more poetic as resembling more	
Creative agency. The song would speak	
Of that interminable building reared	
By observation of affinities	390
In objects where no brotherhood exists	
To passive minds. My seventeenth year was come	
And, whether from this habit rooted now	
So deeply in my mind, or from excess	205
In the great social principle of life	395
Coercing all things into sympathy,	
To unorganic natures were transferred My own enjoyments: or the power of truth	
My own enjoyments; or the power of truth Coming in revelation, did converse	
With things that really are; I, at this time,	400
Saw blessings spread around me like a sea.	100

Thus while the days flew by, and years passed on, From Nature and her overflowing soul, I had received so much, that all my thoughts Were steeped in feeling; I was only then Contented, when with bliss ineffable	405
I felt the sentiment of Being spread O'er all that moves and all that seemeth still; O'er all that, lost beyond the reach of thought And human knowledge, to the human eye	410
Invisible, yet liveth to the heart; O'er all that leaps and runs, and shouts and sings, Or beats the gladsome air; o'er all that glides Beneath the wave, yea, in the wave itself,	
And mighty depth of waters. Wonder not If high the transport, great the joy I felt, Communing in this sort through earth and heaven With every form of creature, as it looked	415
Towards the Uncreated with a countenance Of adoration, with an eye of love. One song they sang, and it was audible, Most audible, then, when the fleshly ear, O'ercome by humblest prelude of that strain Forgot her functions, and slept undisturbed.	420
If this be error, and another faith Find easier access to the pious mind, Yet were I grossly destitute of all Those human sentiments that make this earth So dear, if I should fail with grateful voice	425
To speak of you, ye mountains, and ye lakes And sounding cataracts, ye mists and winds That dwell among the hills where I was born. If in my youth I have been pure in heart, If, mingling with the world, I am content	430
With my own modest pleasures, and have lived With God and Nature communing, removed From little enmities and low desires— The gift is yours; if in these times of fear,	435

This melancholy waste of hopes o'erthrown, If, 'mid indifference and apathy, And wicked exultation when good men On every side fall off, we know not how, To selfishness, disguised in gentle names	440
Of peace and quiet and domestic love Yet mingled not unwillingly with sneers On visionary minds; if, in this time Of dereliction and dismay, I yet	445
Despair not of our nature, but retain A more than Roman confidence, a faith That fails not, in all sorrow my support, The blessing of my life—the gift is yours,	450
Ye winds and sounding cataracts! 'tis yours, Ye mountains! thine, O Nature! Thou hast fed My lofty speculations; and in thee, For this uneasy heart of ours, I find	455
A never-failing principle of joy And purest passion. Thou, my Friend! wert reared In the great city, 'mid far other scenes;	
But we, by different roads, at length have gained The selfsame bourne. And for this cause to thee I speak, unapprehensive of contempt,	460
The insinuated scoff of coward tongues, And all that silent language which so oft In conversation between man and man Blots from the human countenance all trace Of beauty and of love. For thou hast sought	465
The truth in solitude, and, since the days That gave thee liberty, full long desired, To serve in Nature's temple, thou hast been The most assiduous of her ministers; In many things my brother, chiefly here	470
In this our deep devotion. Fare thee well! Health and the quiet of a healthful mind Attend thee! seeking oft the haunts of men,	475

And yet more often living with thyself, And for thyself, so haply shall thy days Be many, and a blessing to mankind.

BOOK THIRD RESIDENCE AT CAMBRIDGE

IT was a dreary morning when the wheels Rolled over a wide plain o'erhung with clouds,	
And nothing cheered our way till first we saw	
The long-roofed chapel of King's College lift	
Turrets and pinnacles in answering files,	5
Extended high above a dusky grove.	
Advancing, we espied upon the road	
A student clothed in gown and tasselled cap,	
Striding along as if o'ertasked by Time,	
Or covetous of exercise and air;	10
He passed—nor was I master of my eyes	
Till he was left an arrow's flight behind.	
As near and nearer to the spot we drew,	
It seemed to suck us in with an eddy's force.	
Onward we drove beneath the Castle; caught,	15
While crossing Magdalene Bridge, a glimpse of Cam;	
And at the "Hoop" alighted, famous Inn.	
My spirit was up, my thoughts were full of hope;	
Some friends I had, acquaintances who there	
Seemed friends, poor simple schoolboys, now hung round	20
With honour and importance: in a world	
Of welcome faces up and down I roved;	
Questions, directions, warnings and advice,	
Flowed in upon me, from all sides; fresh day	
Of pride and pleasure! to myself I seemed	25

A man of business and expense, and went From shop to shop about my own affairs, To Tutor or to Tailor, as befell, From street to street with loose and careless mind.

I was the Dreamer, they the Dream; I roamed 30 Delighted through the motley spectacle; Gowns grave, or gaudy, doctors, students, streets, Courts, cloisters, flocks of churches, gateways, towers: Migration strange for a stripling of the hills, A northern villager. 35 As if the change Had waited on some Fairy's wand, at once Behold me rich in monies, and attired In splendid garb, with hose of silk, and hair Powdered like rimy trees, when frost is keen. 40 My lordly dressing-gown, I pass it by, With other signs of manhood that supplied The lack of beard.—The weeks went roundly on, With invitations, suppers, wine and fruit, Smooth housekeeping within, and all without 45 Liberal, and suiting gentleman's array. The Evangelist St. John my patron was: Three Gothic courts are his, and in the first Was my abiding-place, a nook obscure; Right underneath, the College kitchens made 50 A humming sound, less tuneable than bees, But hardly less industrious; with shrill notes Of sharp command and scolding intermixed. Near me hung Trinity's loquacious clock, Who never let the quarters, night or day, 55 Slip by him unproclaimed, and told the hours Twice over with a male and female voice. Her pealing organ was my neighbour too; And from my pillow, looking forth by light Of moon or favouring stars, I could behold 60 The antechapel where the statue stood

Of Newton with his prism and silent face, The marble index of a mind for ever Voyaging through strange seas of Thought, alone.

Of College labours, of the Lecturer's room	65
All studded round, as thick as chairs could stand,	
With loyal students, faithful to their books,	
Half-and-half idlers, hardy recusants,	
And honest dunces—of important days,	
Examinations, when the man was weighed	70
As in a balance! of excessive hopes,	
Tremblings withal and commendable fears,	
Small jealousies, and triumphs good or bad—	
Let others that know more speak as they know.	
Such glory was but little sought by me,	75
And little won. Yet from the first crude days	
Of settling time in this untried abode,	
I was disturbed at times by prudent thoughts,	
Wishing to hope without a hope, some fears	
About my future worldly maintenance,	80
And, more than all, a strangeness in the mind,	
A feeling that I was not for that hour,	
Nor for that place. But wherefore be cast down?	
For (not to speak of Reason and her pure	
Reflective acts to fix the moral law	85
Deep in the conscience, nor of Christian Hope,	
Bowing her head before her sister Faith	
As one far mightier), hither I had come,	
Bear witness Truth, endowed with holy powers	
And faculties, whether to work or feel.	90
Oft when the dazzling show no longer new	
Had ceased to dazzle, ofttimes did I quit	
My comrades, leave the crowd, buildings and groves,	
And as I paced alone the level fields	
Far from those lovely sights and sounds sublime	95
With which I had been conversant, the mind	
Drooped not; but there into herself returning,	
With prompt rebound seemed fresh as heretofore	

At least I more distinctly recognised	
Her native instincts: let me dare to speak	100
A higher language, say that now I felt	
What independent solaces were mine,	
To mitigate the injurious sway of place	
Or circumstance, how far soever changed	
In youth, or 'to' be changed in after years.	105
As if awakened, summoned, roused, constrained,	
I looked for universal things; perused	
The common countenance of earth and sky:	
Earth, nowhere unembellished by some trace	
Of that first Paradise whence man was driven;	110
And sky, whose beauty and bounty are expressed	
By the proud name she bears—the name of Heaven.	
I called on both to teach me what they might;	
Or, turning the mind in upon herself,	
Pored, watched, expected, listened, spread my thoughts	115
And spread them with a wider creeping; felt	
Incumbencies more awful, visitings	
Of the Upholder of the tranquil soul,	
That tolerates the indignities of Time,	
And, from the centre of Eternity	120
All finite motions overruling, lives	
In glory immutable. But peace! enough	
Here to record that I was mounting now	
To such community with highest truth—	
A track pursuing, not untrod before,	125
From strict analogies by thought supplied	
Or consciousnesses not to be subdued.	
To every natural form, rock, fruits, or flower,	
Even the loose stones that cover the highway,	
I gave a moral life: I saw them feel,	130
Or linked them to some feeling: the great mass	
Lay bedded in a quickening soul, and all	
That I beheld respired with inward meaning.	
Add that whate'er of Terror or of Love	
Or Beauty, Nature's daily face put on	135
From transitory passion, unto this	

I was as sensitive as waters are To the sky's influence in a kindred mood Of passion; was obedient as a lute	
That waits upon the touches of the wind.	140
Unknown, unthought of, yet I was most rich—	
I had a world about me—'twas my own;	
I made it, for it only lived to me,	
And to the God who sees into the heart.	
Such sympathies, though rarely, were betrayed	145
By outward gestures and by visible looks:	
Some called it madness—so indeed it was,	
If child-like fruitfulness in passing joy,	
If steady moods of thoughtfulness matured	
To inspiration, sort with such a name;	150
If prophecy be madness; if things viewed	
By poets in old time, and higher up	
By the first men, earth's first inhabitants,	
May in these tutored days no more be seen	
With undisordered sight. But leaving this,	155
It was no madness, for the bodily eye	
Amid my strongest workings evermore	
Was searching out the lines of difference	
As they lie hid in all external forms,	
Near or remote, minute or vast; an eye	160
Which, from a tree, a stone, a withered leaf,	
To the broad ocean and the azure heavens	
Spangled with kindred multitudes of stars,	
Could find no surface where its power might sleep;	
Which spake perpetual logic to my soul,	165
And by an unrelenting agency	
Did bind my feelings even as in a chain.	
And here, O Friend! have I retraced my life	
Up to an eminence, and told a tale	
Of matters which not falsely may be called	170
The glory of my youth. Of genius, power,	
Creation and divinity itself	
I have been speaking, for my theme has been	

What passed within me. Not of outward things Done visibly for other minds, words, signs, Symbols or actions, but of my own heart Have I been speaking, and my youthful mind. O Heavens! how awful is the might of souls,	175
And what they do within themselves while yet The yoke of earth is new to them, the world Nothing but a wild field where they were sown. This is, in truth, heroic argument, This genuine prowess, which I wished to touch	180
With hand however weak, but in the main It lies far hidden from the reach of words. Points have we all of us within our souls Where all stand single; this I feel, and make	185
Breathings for incommunicable powers; But is not each a memory to himself, And, therefore, now that we must quit this theme,	190
I am not heartless, for there's not a man That lives who hath not known his god-like hours, And feels not what an empire we inherit As natural beings in the strength of Nature.	
No more: for now into a populous plain We must descend. A Traveller I am, Whose tale is only of himself; even so,	195
So be it, if the pure of heart be prompt To follow, and if thou, my honoured Friend! Who in these thoughts art ever at my side, Support, as heretofore, my fainting steps.	200
It hath been told, that when the first delight That flashed upon me from this novel show	
Had failed, the mind returned into herself; Yet true it is, that I had made a change In climate, and my nature's outward coat Changed also slowly and insensibly. Full oft the quiet and exalted thoughts Of loneliness gave way to empty noise	205

And superficial pastimes; now and then	210
Forced labour, and more frequently forced hopes;	
And, worst of all, a treasonable growth	
Of indecisive judgments, that impaired	
And shook the mind's simplicity.—And yet	
This was a gladsome time. Could I behold—	215
Who, less insensible than sodden clay	
In a sea-river's bed at ebb of tide,	
Could have beheld,—with undelighted heart,	
So many happy youths, so wide and fair	
A congregation in its budding-time	220
Of health, and hope, and beauty, all at once	
So many divers samples from the growth	
Of life's sweet season—could have seen unmoved	
That miscellaneous garland of wild flowers	
Decking the matron temples of a place	225
So famous through the world? To me, at least,	
It was a goodly prospect: for, in sooth,	
Though I had learnt betimes to stand unpropped,	
And independent musings pleased me so	
That spells seemed on me when I was alone,	230
Yet could I only cleave to solitude	
In lonely places; if a throng was near	
That way I leaned by nature; for my heart	
Was social, and loved idleness and joy.	
, and social, and so too success and joy.	
Not seeking those who might participate	235
My deeper pleasures (nay, I had not once,	
Though not unused to mutter lonesome songs,	
Even with myself divided such delight,	
Or looked that way for aught that might be clothed	
In human language), easily I passed	240
From the remembrances of better things,	
And slipped into the ordinary works	
Of careless youth, unburthened, unalarmed.	
'Caverns' there were within my mind which sun	
Could never penetrate, yet did there not	245
Want store of leafy 'arbours' where the light	

Might enter in at will. Companionships,	
Friendships, acquaintances, were welcome all.	
We sauntered, played, or rioted; we talked	
Unprofitable talk at morning hours;	250
Drifted about along the streets and walks,	
Read lazily in trivial books, went forth	
To gallop through the country in blind zeal	
Of senseless horsemanship, or on the breast	
Of Cam sailed boisterously, and let the stars	255
Come forth, perhaps without one quiet thought.	
Such was the tenor of the second act	
In this new life. Imagination slept,	
And yet not utterly. I could not print	
Ground where the grass had yielded to the steps	260
Of generations of illustrious men,	
Unmoved. I could not always lightly pass	
Through the same gateways, sleep where they had slept,	
Wake where they waked, range that inclosure old,	
That garden of great intellects, undisturbed.	265
Place also by the side of this dark sense	
Of noble feeling, that those spiritual men,	
Even the great Newton's own ethereal self,	
Seemed humbled in these precincts thence to be	
The more endeared. Their several memories here	270
(Even like their persons in their portraits clothed	
With the accustomed garb of daily life)	
Put on a lowly and a touching grace	
Of more distinct humanity, that left	
All genuine admiration unimpaired.	275
Beside the pleasant Mill of Trompington	
I laughed with Chaucer in the hawthorn shade;	
Heard him, while birds were warbling, tell his tales	
_	
Of amorous passion. And that gentle Bard, Chosen by the Muses for their Page of State	280
Chosen by the Muses for their Page of State—	200
Sweet Spenser, moving through his clouded heaven With the moon's heauty and the moon's soft page	
With the moon's beauty and the moon's soft pace,	

I called him Brother, Englishman, and Friend!	
Yea, our blind Poet, who in his later day,	
Stood almost single; uttering odious truth—	285
Darkness before, and danger's voice behind,	
Soul awful—if the earth has ever lodged	
An awful soul—I seemed to see him here	
Familiarly, and in his scholar's dress	
Bounding before me, yet a stripling youth—	290
A boy, no better, with his rosy cheeks	
Angelical, keen eye, courageous look,	
And conscious step of purity and pride.	
Among the band of my compeers was one	
Whom chance had stationed in the very room	295
Honoured by Milton's name. O temperate Bard!	
Be it confest that, for the first time, seated	
Within thy innocent lodge and oratory,	
One of a festive circle, I poured out	
Libations, to thy memory drank, till pride	300
And gratitude grew dizzy in a brain	
Never excited by the fumes of wine	
Before that hour, or since. Then, forth I ran	
From the assembly; through a length of streets,	
Ran, ostrich-like, to reach our chapel door	305
In not a desperate or opprobrious time,	
Albeit long after the importunate bell	
Had stopped, with wearisome Cassandra voice	
No longer haunting the dark winter night.	
Call back, O Friend! a moment to thy mind,	310
The place itself and fashion of the rites.	
With careless ostentation shouldering up	
My surplice, through the inferior throng I clove	
Of the plain Burghers, who in audience stood	
On the last skirts of their permitted ground,	315
Under the pealing organ. Empty thoughts!	
I am ashamed of them: and that great Bard,	
And thou, O Friend! who in thy ample mind	
Hast placed me high above my best deserts,	
Ye will forgive the weakness of that hour,	320

In some of its unworthy vanities, Brother to many more. In this mixed sort The months passed on, remissly, not given up To wilful alienation from the right, 325 Or walks of open scandal, but in vague And loose indifference, easy likings, aims Of a low pitch—duty and zeal dismissed, Yet Nature, or a happy course of things Not doing in their stead the needful work. 330 The memory languidly revolved, the heart Reposed in noontide rest, the inner pulse Of contemplation almost failed to beat. Such life might not inaptly be compared To a floating island, an amphibious spot 335 Unsound, of spongy texture, yet withal Not wanting a fair face of water weeds And pleasant flowers. The thirst of living praise, Fit reverence for the glorious Dead, the sight Of those long vistas, sacred catacombs, 340 Where mighty 'minds' lie visibly entombed, Have often stirred the heart of youth, and bred A fervent love of rigorous discipline.— Alas! such high emotion touched not me. Look was there none within these walls to shame 345 My easy spirits, and discountenance Their light composure, far less to instil A calm resolve of mind, firmly addressed To puissant efforts. Nor was this the blame Of others but my own; I should, in truth, 350 As far as doth concern my single self, Misdeem most widely, lodging it elsewhere: For I, bred up, 'mid Nature's luxuries, Was a spoiled child, and, rumbling like the wind, As I had done in daily intercourse 355 With those crystalline rivers, solemn heights, And mountains, ranging like a fowl of the air, I was ill-tutored for captivity;

To quit my pleasure, and, from month to month, Take up a station calmly on the perch	360
Of sedentary peace. Those lovely forms	
Had also left less space within my mind,	
Which, wrought upon instinctively, had found	
A freshness in those objects of her love,	
A winning power, beyond all other power.	365
Not that I slighted books,—that were to lack	
All sense,—but other passions in me ruled,	
Passions more fervent, making me less prompt	
To in-door study than was wise or well,	
Or suited to those years. Yet I, though used	370
In magisterial liberty to rove,	
Culling such flowers of learning as might tempt	
A random choice, could shadow forth a place	
(If now I yield not to a flattering dream)	
Whose studious aspect should have bent me down	375
To instantaneous service; should at once	
Have made me pay to science and to arts	
And written lore, acknowledged my liege lord,	
A homage frankly offered up, like that	
Which I had paid to Nature. Toil and pains	380
In this recess, by thoughtful Fancy built,	
Should spread from heart to heart; and stately groves,	
Majestic edifices, should not want	
A corresponding dignity within.	
The congregating temper that pervades	385
Our unripe years, not wasted, should be taught	
To minister to works of high attempt—	
Works which the enthusiast would perform with love.	
Youth should be awed, religiously possessed	
With a conviction of the power that waits	390
On knowledge, when sincerely sought and prized	
For its own sake, on glory and on praise	
If but by labour won, and fit to endure	
The passing day; should learn to put aside	
Her trappings here, should strip them off abashed	395
Before antiquity and stedfast truth	

And strong book-mindedness; and over all	
A healthy sound simplicity should reign,	
A seemly plainness, name it what you will,	
Republican or pious. 400	
If these thoughts	
Are a gratuitous emblazonry	
That mocks the recreant age 'we' live in, then	
Be Folly and False-seeming free to affect	
Whatever formal gait of discipline 405	
Shall raise them highest in their own esteem—	
Let them parade among the Schools at will,	
But spare the House of God. Was ever known	
The witless shepherd who persists to drive	
A flock that thirsts not to a pool disliked? 410	
A weight must surely hang on days begun	
And ended with such mockery. Be wise,	
Ye Presidents and Deans, and, till the spirit	
Of ancient times revive, and youth be trained	
At home in pious service, to your bells 415	
Give seasonable rest, for 'tis a sound	
Hollow as ever vexed the tranquil air;	
And your officious doings bring disgrace	
On the plain steeples of our English Church,	
Whose worship, 'mid remotest village trees, 420	
Suffers for this. Even Science, too, at hand	
In daily sight of this irreverence,	
Is smitten thence with an unnatural taint,	
Loses her just authority, falls beneath	
Collateral suspicion, else unknown. 425	
This truth escaped me not, and I confess,	
That having 'mid my native hills given loose	
To a schoolboy's vision, I had raised a pile	
Upon the basis of the coming time,	
That fell in ruins round me. Oh, what joy 430	
To see a sanctuary for our country's youth	
Informed with such a spirit as might be	
Its own protection; a primeval grove,	
Where, though the shades with cheerfulness were filled,	

Nor indigent of songs warbled from crowds	435
In under-coverts, yet the countenance	
Of the whole place should bear a stamp of awe;	
A habitation sober and demure	
For ruminating creatures; a domain	
For quiet things to wander in; a haunt	440
In which the heron should delight to feed	
By the shy rivers, and the pelican	
Upon the cypress spire in lonely thought	
Might sit and sun himself.—Alas! Alas!	
In vain for such solemnity I looked;	445
Mine eyes were crossed by butterflies, ears vexed	
By chattering popinjays; the inner heart	
Seemed trivial, and the impresses without	
Of a too gaudy region.	
Different sight	450
Those venerable Doctors saw of old,	
When all who dwelt within these famous walls	
Led in abstemiousness a studious life;	
When, in forlorn and naked chambers cooped	
And crowded, o'er the ponderous books they hung	455
Like caterpillars eating out their way	
In silence, or with keen devouring noise	
Not to be tracked or fathered. Princes then	
At matins froze, and couched at curfew-time,	
Trained up through piety and zeal to prize	460
Spare diet, patient labour, and plain weeds.	
O seat of Arts! renowned throughout the world!	
Far different service in those homely days	
The Muses' modest nurslings underwent	
From their first childhood: in that glorious time	465
When Learning, like a stranger come from far,	
Sounding through Christian lands her trumpet, roused	
Peasant and king; when boys and youths, the growth	
Of ragged villages and crazy huts,	
Forsook their homes, and, errant in the quest	470
Of Patron, famous school or friendly nook,	
Where, pensioned, they in shelter might sit down,	

From town to town and through wide scattered realms Journeyed with ponderous folios in their hands; And often, starting from some covert place, Saluted the chance comer on the road, Crying, "An obolus, a penny give To a poor scholar!"—when illustrious men, Lovers of truth, by penury constrained,	475
Bucer, Erasmus, or Melancthon, read	480
Before the doors or windows of their cells	
By moonshine through mere lack of taper light.	
But peace to vain regrets! We see but darkly Even when we look behind us, and best things Are not so pure by nature that they needs Must keep to all, as fondly all believe, Their highest promise. If the mariner,	485
When at reluctant distance he hath passed Some tempting island, could but know the ills That must have fallen upon him had he brought His bark to land upon the wished-for shore, Good cause would oft be his to thank the surf Whose white belt scared him thence, or wind that blew	490
Inexorably adverse: for myself	
I grieve not; happy is the gowned youth,	495
Who only misses what I missed, who falls	.,,
No lower than I fell.	
I did not love,	
Judging not ill perhaps, the timid course	
Of our scholastic studies; could have wished	500
To see the river flow with ampler range	
And freer pace; but more, far more, I grieved	
To see displayed among an eager few,	
Who in the field of contest persevered,	
Passions unworthy of youth's generous heart	505
And mounting spirit, pitiably repaid,	
When so disturbed, whatever palms are won.	
From these I turned to travel with the shoal	
Of more unthinking natures, easy minds	

And pillowy; yet not wanting love that makes The day pass lightly on, when foresight sleeps, And wisdom and the pledges interchanged With our own inner being are forgot.	510
Yet was this deep vacation not given up To utter waste. Hitherto I had stood In my own mind remote from social life, (At least from what we commonly so name,) Like a lone shepherd on a promontory	515
Who lacking occupation looks far forth Into the boundless sea, and rather makes Than finds what he beholds. And sure it is, That this first transit from the smooth delights And wild outlandish walks of simple youth	520
To something that resembles an approach Towards human business, to a privileged world Within a world, a midway residence With all its intervenient imagery, Did better suit my visionary mind,	525
Far better, than to have been bolted forth, Thrust out abruptly into Fortune's way Among the conflicts of substantial life; By a more just gradation did lead on To higher things; more naturally matured,	530
For permanent possession, better fruits, Whether of truth or virtue, to ensue. In serious mood, but oftener, I confess, With playful zest of fancy, did we note	535
(How could we less?) the manners and the ways Of those who lived distinguished by the badge Of good or ill report; or those with whom By frame of Academic discipline We were perforce connected, men whose sway	540
And known authority of office served To set our minds on edge, and did no more. Nor wanted we rich pastime of this kind, Found everywhere, but chiefly in the ring	545

Of the grave Elders, men unscoured, grotesque	
In character, tricked out like aged trees	
Which through the lapse of their infirmity	
Give ready place to any random seed	550
That chooses to be reared upon their trunks.	
•	
Here on my view, confronting vividly	
Those shepherd swains whom I had lately left	
Appeared a different aspect of old age;	
How different! yet both distinctly marked,	555
Objects embossed to catch the general eye,	
Or portraitures for special use designed,	
As some might seem, so aptly do they serve	
To illustrate Nature's book of rudiments—	
That book upheld as with maternal care	560
When she would enter on her tender scheme	
Of teaching comprehension with delight,	
And mingling playful with pathetic thoughts.	
The surfaces of artificial life	
And manners finely wrought, the delicate race	565
Of colours, lurking, gleaming up and down	
Through that state arras woven with silk and gold;	
This wily interchange of snaky hues,	
Willingly or unwillingly revealed,	
I neither knew nor cared for; and as such	570
Were wanting here, I took what might be found	
Of less elaborate fabric. At this day	
I smile, in many a mountain solitude	
Conjuring up scenes as obsolete in freaks	
Of character, in points of wit as broad,	575
As aught by wooden images performed	
For entertainment of the gaping crowd	
At wake or fair. And oftentimes do flit	
Remembrances before me of old men—	
Old humourists, who have been long in their graves,	580
And having almost in my mind put off	
Their human names, have into phantoms passed	

Of texture midway between life and books.

I play the loiterer: 'tis enough to note That here in dwarf proportions were expressed The limbs of the great world; its eager strifes Collaterally pourtrayed, as in mock fight,	585
A tournament of blows, some hardly dealt Though short of mortal combat; and whate'er	
Might in this pageant be supposed to hit	590
An artless rustic's notice, this way less,	
More that way, was not wasted upon me—	
And yet the spectacle may well demand	
A more substantial name, no mimic show,	
Itself a living part of a live whole,	595
A creek in the vast sea; for, all degrees	
And shapes of spurious fame and short-lived praise	
Here sate in state, and fed with daily alms	
Retainers won away from solid good;	
And here was Labour, his own bond-slave; Hope,	600
That never set the pains against the prize;	
Idleness halting with his weary clog,	
And poor misguided Shame, and witless Fear,	
And simple Pleasure foraging for Death;	
Honour misplaced, and Dignity astray;	605
Feuds, factions, flatteries, enmity, and guile,	
Murmuring submission, and bald government,	
(The idol weak as the idolater),	
And Decency and Custom starving Truth,	
And blind Authority beating with his staff	610
The child that might have led him; Emptiness	
Followed as of good omen, and meek Worth	
Left to herself unheard of and unknown.	
Of these and other kindred notices	
I cannot say what portion is in truth	615
The naked recollection of that time,	010
And what may rather have been called to life	
By after-meditation. But delight	
-	

That, in an easy temper lulled asleep,	
Is still with Innocence its own reward,	620
This was not wanting. Carelessly I roamed	
As through a wide museum from whose stores	
A casual rarity is singled out	
And has its brief perusal, then gives way	
To others, all supplanted in their turn;	625
Till 'mid this crowded neighbourhood of things	
That are by nature most unneighbourly,	
The head turns round and cannot right itself;	
And though an aching and a barren sense	
Of gay confusion still be uppermost,	630
With few wise longings and but little love,	
Yet to the memory something cleaves at last,	
Whence profit may be drawn in times to come.	
Thus in submissive idleness, my Friend!	
The labouring time of autumn, winter, spring,	635
Eight months! rolled pleasingly away; the ninth	
Came and returned me to my native hills.	

BOOK FOURTH SUMMER VACATION

BRIGHT was the summer's noon when quickening steps	
Followed each other till a dreary moor	
Was crossed, a bare ridge clomb, upon whose top	
Standing alone, as from a rampart's edge,	
I overlooked the bed of Windermere,	5
Like a vast river, stretching in the sun.	
With exultation, at my feet I saw	
Lake, islands, promontories, gleaming bays,	
A universe of Nature's fairest forms	
Proudly revealed with instantaneous burst,	10
Magnificent, and beautiful, and gay.	
I bounded down the hill shouting amain	
For the old Ferryman; to the shout the rocks	
Replied, and when the Charon of the flood	
Had staid his oars, and touched the jutting pier,	15
I did not step into the well-known boat	
Without a cordial greeting. Thence with speed	
Up the familiar hill I took my way	
Towards that sweet Valley where I had been reared;	
'Twas but a short hour's walk, ere veering round	20
I saw the snow-white church upon her hill	
Sit like a throned Lady, sending out	
A gracious look all over her domain.	
Yon azure smoke betrays the lurking town;	
With eager footsteps I advance and reach	25
The cottage threshold where my journey closed.	

Glad welcome had I, with some tears, perhaps,	
From my old Dame, so kind and motherly,	
While she perused me with a parent's pride.	
The thoughts of gratitude shall fall like dew	30
Upon thy grave, good creature! While my heart	
Can beat never will I forget thy name.	
Heaven's blessing be upon thee where thou liest	
After thy innocent and busy stir	
In narrow cares, thy little daily growth	35
Of calm enjoyments, after eighty years,	
And more than eighty, of untroubled life;	
Childless, yet by the strangers to thy blood	
Honoured with little less than filial love.	
What joy was mine to see thee once again,	40
Thee and thy dwelling, and a crowd of things	
About its narrow precincts all beloved,	
And many of them seeming yet my own!	
Why should I speak of what a thousand hearts	
Have felt, and every man alive can guess?	45
The rooms, the court, the garden were not left	
Long unsaluted, nor the sunny seat	
Round the stone table under the dark pine,	
Friendly to studious or to festive hours;	
Nor that unruly child of mountain birth,	50
The famous brook, who, soon as he was boxed	
Within our garden, found himself at once,	
As if by trick insidious and unkind,	
Stripped of his voice and left to dimple down	
(Without an effort and without a will)	55
A channel paved by man's officious care.	
I looked at him and smiled, and smiled again,	
And in the press of twenty thousand thoughts,	
"Ha," quoth I, "pretty prisoner, are you there!"	
Well might sarcastic Fancy then have whispered,	60
"An emblem here behold of thy own life;	
In its late course of even days with all	
Their smooth enthralment;" but the heart was full,	
Too full for that reproach. My aged Dame	
1 , U	

Walked proudly at my side: she guided me;	65
I willing, nay—nay, wishing to be led.	
—The face of every neighbour whom I met	
Was like a volume to me; some were hailed	
Upon the road, some busy at their work,	
Unceremonious greetings interchanged	70
With half the length of a long field between.	
Among my schoolfellows I scattered round	
Like recognitions, but with some constraint	
Attended, doubtless, with a little pride,	
But with more shame, for my habiliments,	75
The transformation wrought by gay attire.	
Not less delighted did I take my place	
At our domestic table: and, dear Friend!	
In this endeavour simply to relate	
A Poet's history, may I leave untold	80
The thankfulness with which I laid me down	
In my accustomed bed, more welcome now	
Perhaps than if it had been more desired	
Or been more often thought of with regret;	
That lowly bed whence I had heard the wind	85
Roar, and the rain beat hard; where I so oft	
Had lain awake on summer nights to watch	
The moon in splendour couched among the leaves	
Of a tall ash, that near our cottage stood;	
Had watched her with fixed eyes while to and fro	90
In the dark summit of the waving tree	
She rocked with every impulse of the breeze.	
Among the favourites whom it pleased me well	
To see again, was one by ancient right	
Our inmate, a rough terrier of the hills;	95
By birth and call of nature pre-ordained	
To hunt the badger and unearth the fox	
Among the impervious crags, but having been	
From youth our own adopted, he had passed	
Into a gentler service. And when first	100
The boyish spirit flagged, and day by day	

Along my veins I kindled with the stir, The fermentation, and the vernal heat	
Of poesy, affecting private shades	
Like a sick Lover, then this dog was used)5
To watch me, an attendant and a friend,	
Obsequious to my steps early and late,	
Though often of such dilatory walk	
Tired, and uneasy at the halts I made.	
A hundred times when, roving high and low,	0
I have been harassed with the toil of verse,	
Much pains and little progress, and at once	
Some lovely Image in the song rose up	
Full-formed, like Venus rising from the sea;	
Then have I darted forwards to let loose 11	5
My hand upon his back with stormy joy,	
Caressing him again and yet again.	
And when at evening on the public way	
I sauntered, like a river murmuring	
And talking to itself when all things else	20
Are still, the creature trotted on before;	
Such was his custom; but whene'er he met	
A passenger approaching, he would turn	
To give me timely notice, and straightway,	
Grateful for that admonishment, I hushed 12	25
My voice, composed my gait, and, with the air	
And mien of one whose thoughts are free, advanced	
To give and take a greeting that might save	
My name from piteous rumours, such as wait	
On men suspected to be crazed in brain.	30
•	
Those walks well worthy to be prized and loved—	
Regretted!—that word, too, was on my tongue,	
But they were richly laden with all good,	
And cannot be remembered but with thanks	
And gratitude, and perfect joy of heart—	35
Those walks in all their freshness now came back	
Like a returning Spring. When first I made	
Once more the circuit of our little lake,	

If ever happiness hath lodged with man,	
That day consummate happiness was mine,	140
Wide-spreading, steady, calm, contemplative.	
The sun was set, or setting, when I left	
Our cottage door, and evening soon brought on	
A sober hour, not winning or serene,	
For cold and raw the air was, and untuned:	145
But as a face we love is sweetest then	
When sorrow damps it, or, whatever look	
It chance to wear, is sweetest if the heart	
Have fulness in herself; even so with me	
It fared that evening. Gently did my soul	150
Put off her veil, and, self-transmuted, stood	
Naked, as in the presence of her God.	
While on I walked, a comfort seemed to touch	
A heart that had not been disconsolate:	
Strength came where weakness was not known to be,	155
At least not felt; and restoration came	
Like an intruder knocking at the door	
Of unacknowledged weariness. I took	
The balance, and with firm hand weighed myself.	
—Of that external scene which round me lay,	160
Little, in this abstraction, did I see;	
Remembered less; but I had inward hopes	
And swellings of the spirit, was rapt and soothed,	
Conversed with promises, had glimmering views	
How life pervades the undecaying mind;	165
How the immortal soul with God-like power	
Informs, creates, and thaws the deepest sleep	
That time can lay upon her; how on earth,	
Man, if he do but live within the light	
Of high endeavours, daily spreads abroad	170
His being armed with strength that cannot fail.	
Nor was there want of milder thoughts, of love,	
Of innocence, and holiday repose;	
And more than pastoral quiet, 'mid the stir	
Of boldest projects, and a peaceful end	175
At last, or glorious, by endurance won.	

Thus musing, in a wood I sate me down	
Alone, continuing there to muse: the slopes	
And heights meanwhile were slowly overspread	
With darkness, and before a rippling breeze	180
The long lake lengthened out its hoary line,	
And in the sheltered coppice where I sate,	
Around me from among the hazel leaves,	
Now here, now there, moved by the straggling wind,	
Came ever and anon a breath-like sound,	185
Quick as the pantings of the faithful dog,	
The off and on companion of my walk;	
And such, at times, believing them to be,	
I turned my head to look if he were there;	
Then into solemn thought I passed once more.	190
A freshness also found I at this time	
In human Life, the daily life of those	
Whose occupations really I loved;	
The peaceful scene oft filled me with surprise	
Changed like a garden in the heat of spring	195
After an eight-days' absence. For (to omit	
The things which were the same and yet appeared	
Far otherwise) amid this rural solitude,	
A narrow Vale where each was known to all,	
'Twas not indifferent to a youthful mind	200
To mark some sheltering bower or sunny nook	
Where an old man had used to sit alone,	
Now vacant; pale-faced babes whom I had left	
In arms, now rosy prattlers at the feet	
Of a pleased grandame tottering up and down;	205
And growing girls whose beauty, filched away	
With all its pleasant promises, was gone	
To deck some slighted playmate's homely cheek.	
Voc. I had compathing of a cubiler same	
Yes, I had something of a subtler sense,	210
And often looking round was moved to smiles	210
Such as a delicate work of humour breeds;	
I read, without design, the opinions, thoughts,	

Of those plain-living people now observed	
With clearer knowledge; with another eye	
I saw the quiet woodman in the woods,	215
The shepherd roam the hills. With new delight,	
This chiefly, did I note my grey-haired Dame;	
Saw her go forth to church or other work	
Of state equipped in monumental trim;	
Short velvet cloak, (her bonnet of the like),	220
A mantle such as Spanish Cavaliers	
Wore in old times. Her smooth domestic life,	
Affectionate without disquietude,	
Her talk, her business, pleased me; and no less	
Her clear though shallow stream of piety	225
That ran on Sabbath days a fresher course;	
With thoughts unfelt till now I saw her read	
Her Bible on hot Sunday afternoons,	
And loved the book, when she had dropped asleep	
And made of it a pillow for her head.	230
Nor less do I remember to have felt,	
Distinctly manifested at this time,	
A human-heartedness about my love	
For objects hitherto the absolute wealth	
Of my own private being and no more;	235
Which I had loved, even as a blessed spirit	
Or Angel, if he were to dwell on earth,	
Might love in individual happiness.	
But now there opened on me other thoughts	
Of change, congratulation or regret,	240
A pensive feeling! It spread far and wide;	
The trees, the mountains shared it, and the brooks,	
The stars of Heaven, now seen in their old haunts—	
White Sirius glittering o'er the southern crags,	
Orion with his belt, and those fair Seven,	245
Acquaintances of every little child,	
And Jupiter, my own beloved star!	
Whatever shadings of mortality,	
Whatever imports from the world of death	

Had come among these objects heretofore, Were, in the main, of mood less tender: strong, Deep, gloomy were they, and severe; the scatterings Of awe or tremulous dread, that had given way In later youth to yearnings of a love	250
Enthusiastic, to delight and hope.	255
As one who hangs down-bending from the side	
Of a still water calcains himself	
Of a still water, solacing himself	
With such discoveries as his eye can make	260
Beneath him in the bottom of the deep,	260
Sees many beauteous sights—weeds, fishes, flowers,	
Grots, pebbles, roots of trees, and fancies more,	
Yet often is perplexed, and cannot part	
The shadow from the substance, rocks and sky,	265
Mountains and clouds, reflected in the depth	265
Of the clear flood, from things which there abide	
In their true dwelling; now is crossed by gleam	
Of his own image, by a sunbeam now,	
And wavering motions sent he knows not whence,	270
Impediments that make his task more sweet;	270
Such pleasant office have we long pursued	
Incumbent o'er the surface of past time	
With like success, nor often have appeared	
Shapes fairer or less doubtfully discerned	275
Than these to which the Tale, indulgent Friend!	275
Would now direct thy notice. Yet in spite	
Of pleasure won, and knowledge not withheld,	
There was an inner falling off—I loved,	
Loved deeply all that had been loved before,	200
More deeply even than ever: but a swarm	280
Of heady schemes jostling each other, gawds	
And feast and dance, and public revelry,	
And sports and games (too grateful in themselves,	
Yet in themselves less grateful, I believe, Then as they were a bedge glossy and frash	205
Than as they were a badge glossy and fresh Of manliness and freedom) all conspired	285
Of manliness and freedom) all conspired	

To lure my mind from firm habitual quest	
Of feeding pleasures, to depress the zeal	
And damp those yearnings which had once been mine—	
A wild, unworldly-minded youth, given up	290
To his own eager thoughts. It would demand	
Some skill, and longer time than may be spared	
To paint these vanities, and how they wrought	
In haunts where they, till now, had been unknown.	
It seemed the very garments that I wore	295
Preyed on my strength, and stopped the quiet stream	
Of self-forgetfulness.	
Yes, that heartless chase	
Of trivial pleasures was a poor exchange	
For books and nature at that early age.	300
'Tis true, some casual knowledge might be gained	
Of character or life; but at that time,	
Of manners put to school I took small note,	
And all my deeper passions lay elsewhere.	
Far better had it been to exalt the mind	305
By solitary study, to uphold	
Intense desire through meditative peace;	
And yet, for chastisement of these regrets,	
The memory of one particular hour	
Doth here rise up against me. 'Mid a throng	310
Of maids and youths, old men, and matrons staid,	
A medley of all tempers, I had passed	
The night in dancing, gaiety, and mirth,	
With din of instruments and shuffling feet,	
And glancing forms, and tapers glittering,	315
And unaimed prattle flying up and down;	
Spirits upon the stretch, and here and there	
Slight shocks of young love-liking interspersed,	
Whose transient pleasure mounted to the head,	
And tingled through the veins. Ere we retired,	320
The cock had crowed, and now the eastern sky	
Was kindling, not unseen, from humble copse	
And open field, through which the pathway wound,	
And homeward led my steps. Magnificent	

The morning rose, in memorable pomp, Glorious as e'er I had beheld—in front, The sea lay laughing at a distance; near, The solid mountains shone, bright as the clouds, Grain-tinctured, drenched in empyrean light;	325
And in the meadows and the lower grounds Was all the sweetness of a common dawn— Dews, vapours, and the melody of birds, And labourers going forth to till the fields. Ah! need I say, dear Friend! that to the brim	330
My heart was full; I made no vows, but vows Were then made for me; bond unknown to me Was given, that I should be, else sinning greatly, A dedicated Spirit. On I walked In thankful blessedness, which yet survives.	335
Strange rendezvous! My mind was at that time A parti-coloured show of grave and gay, Solid and light, short-sighted and profound; Of inconsiderate habits and sedate, Consorting in one mansion unreproved.	340
The worth I knew of powers that I possessed, Though slighted and too oft misused. Besides, That summer, swarming as it did with thoughts Transient and idle, lacked not intervals When Folly from the frown of fleeting Time	345
Shrunk, and the mind experienced in herself Conformity as just as that of old To the end and written spirit of God's works, Whether held forth in Nature or in Man, Through pregnant vision, separate or conjoined.	350
When from our better selves we have too long Been parted by the hurrying world, and droop, Sick of its business, of its pleasures tired, How gracious, how benign, is Solitude; How potent a mere image of her sway;	355
Most potent when impressed upon the mind	360

With an appropriate human centre—hermit,	
Deep in the bosom of the wilderness;	
Votary (in vast cathedral, where no foot	
Is treading, where no other face is seen)	
Kneeling at prayers; or watchman on the top	365
Of lighthouse, beaten by Atlantic waves;	
Or as the soul of that great Power is met	
Sometimes embodied on a public road,	
When, for the night deserted, it assumes	
A character of quiet more profound	370
Than pathless wastes.	
Once, when those summer months	
Were flown, and autumn brought its annual show	
Of oars with oars contending, sails with sails,	
Upon Winander's spacious breast, it chanced	375
That—after I had left a flower-decked room	
(Whose in-door pastime, lighted up, survived	
To a late hour), and spirits overwrought	
Were making night do penance for a day	
Spent in a round of strenuous idleness—	380
My homeward course led up a long ascent,	
Where the road's watery surface, to the top	
Of that sharp rising, glittered to the moon	
And bore the semblance of another stream	
Stealing with silent lapse to join the brook	385
That murmured in the vale. All else was still;	
No living thing appeared in earth or air,	
And, save the flowing water's peaceful voice,	
Sound there was none—but, lo! an uncouth shape,	
Shown by a sudden turning of the road,	390
So near that, slipping back into the shade	
Of a thick hawthorn, I could mark him well,	
Myself unseen. He was of stature tall,	
A span above man's common measure, tall,	
Stiff, lank, and upright; a more meagre man	395
Was never seen before by night or day.	
Long were his arms, pallid his hands; his mouth	
Looked ghastly in the moonlight: from behind,	

A mile-stone propped him; I could also ken	
That he was clothed in military garb,	400
Though faded, yet entire. Companionless,	
No dog attending, by no staff sustained,	
He stood, and in his very dress appeared	
A desolation, a simplicity,	
To which the trappings of a gaudy world	405
Make a strange back-ground. From his lips, ere long,	
Issued low muttered sounds, as if of pain	
Or some uneasy thought; yet still his form	
Kept the same awful steadiness—at his feet	
His shadow lay, and moved not. From self-blame	410
Not wholly free, I watched him thus; at length	
Subduing my heart's specious cowardice,	
I left the shady nook where I had stood	
And hailed him. Slowly from his resting-place	
He rose, and with a lean and wasted arm	415
In measured gesture lifted to his head	
Returned my salutation; then resumed	
His station as before; and when I asked	
His history, the veteran, in reply,	
Was neither slow nor eager; but, unmoved,	420
And with a quiet uncomplaining voice,	
A stately air of mild indifference,	
He told in few plain words a soldier's tale—	
That in the Tropic Islands he had served,	
Whence he had landed scarcely three weeks past;	425
That on his landing he had been dismissed,	
And now was travelling towards his native home.	
This heard, I said, in pity, "Come with me."	
He stooped, and straightway from the ground took up	
An oaken staff by me yet unobserved—	430
A staff which must have dropped from his slack hand	
And lay till now neglected in the grass.	
Though weak his step and cautious, he appeared	
To travel without pain, and I beheld,	
With an astonishment but ill suppressed,	435
His ghostly figure moving at my side:	

Nor could I, while we journeyed thus, forbear To turn from present hardships to the past, And speak of war, battle, and pestilence, Sprinkling this tells with questions, better speed	440
Sprinkling this talk with questions, better spared, On what he might himself have seen or felt.	440
He all the while was in demeanour calm,	
Concise in answer; solemn and sublime	
He might have seemed, but that in all he said	
There was a strange half-absence, as of one	445
Knowing too well the importance of his theme,	
But feeling it no longer. Our discourse	
Soon ended, and together on we passed	
In silence through a wood gloomy and still.	450
Up-turning, then, along an open field,	450
We reached a cottage. At the door I knocked,	
And earnestly to charitable care	
Commended him as a poor friendless man,	
Belated and by sickness overcome.	155
Assured that now the traveller would repose	455
In comfort, I entreated that henceforth	
He would not linger in the public ways,	
But ask for timely furtherance and help	
Such as his state required. At this reproof, With the same ghastly mildness in his look,	460
He said, "My trust is in the God of Heaven,	400
And in the eye of him who passes me!"	
And in the eye of him who passes me:	
The cottage door was speedily unbarred,	
And now the soldier touched his hat once more	
With his lean hand, and in a faltering voice,	465
Whose tone bespake reviving interests	
Till then unfelt, he thanked me; I returned	
The farewell blessing of the patient man,	
And so we parted. Back I cast a look,	
And lingered near the door a little space,	470
Then sought with quiet heart my distant home.	

BOOK FIFTH BOOKS

WHEN Contemplation, like the night-calm felt	
Through earth and sky, spreads widely, and sends deep	
Into the soul its tranquillising power,	
Even then I sometimes grieve for thee, O Man,	
Earth's paramount Creature! not so much for woes	5
That thou endurest; heavy though that weight be,	
Cloud-like it mounts, or touched with light divine	
Doth melt away; but for those palms achieved	
Through length of time, by patient exercise	
Of study and hard thought; there, there, it is	10
That sadness finds its fuel. Hitherto,	
In progress through this Verse, my mind hath looked	
Upon the speaking face of earth and heaven	
As her prime teacher, intercourse with man	
Established by the sovereign Intellect,	15
Who through that bodily image hath diffused,	
As might appear to the eye of fleeting time,	
A deathless spirit. Thou also, man! hast wrought,	
For commerce of thy nature with herself,	
Things that aspire to unconquerable life;	20
And yet we feel—we cannot choose but feel—	
That they must perish. Tremblings of the heart	
It gives, to think that our immortal being	
No more shall need such garments; and yet man,	
As long as he shall be the child of earth,	25
Might almost "weep to have" what he may lose,	
Nor be himself extinguished, but survive,	
Abject, depressed, forlorn, disconsolate.	

BOOKS 65

A thought is with me sometimes, and I say,—	
Should the whole frame of earth by inward throes	30
Be wrenched, or fire come down from far to scorch	
Her pleasant habitations, and dry up	
Old Ocean, in his bed left singed and bare,	
Yet would the living Presence still subsist	
Victorious, and composure would ensue,	35
And kindlings like the morning—presage sure	
Of day returning and of life revived.	
But all the meditations of mankind,	
Yea, all the adamantine holds of truth	
By reason built, or passion, which itself	40
Is highest reason in a soul sublime;	
The consecrated works of Bard and Sage,	
Sensuous or intellectual, wrought by men,	
Twin labourers and heirs of the same hopes;	
Where would they be? Oh! why hath not the Mind	45
Some element to stamp her image on	
In nature somewhat nearer to her own?	
Why, gifted with such powers to send abroad	
Her spirit, must it lodge in shrines so frail?	
One day, when from my lips a like complaint	50
Had fallen in presence of a studious friend,	
He with a smile made answer, that in truth	
'Twas going far to seek disquietude;	
But on the front of his reproof confessed	
That he himself had oftentimes given way	55
To kindred hauntings. Whereupon I told,	
That once in the stillness of a summer's noon,	
While I was seated in a rocky cave	
By the sea-side, perusing, so it chanced,	
The famous history of the errant knight	60
Recorded by Cervantes, these same thoughts	
Beset me, and to height unusual rose,	
While listlessly I sate, and, having closed	
The book, had turned my eyes toward the wide sea.	
On poetry and geometric truth,	65

And their high privilege of lasting life,	
From all internal injury exempt,	
I mused; upon these chiefly: and at length,	
My senses yielding to the sultry air,	
Sleep seized me, and I passed into a dream.	70
I saw before me stretched a boundless plain	
Of sandy wilderness, all black and void,	
And as I looked around, distress and fear	
Came creeping over me, when at my side,	
Close at my side, an uncouth shape appeared	75
Upon a dromedary, mounted high.	
He seemed an Arab of the Bedouin tribes:	
A lance he bore, and underneath one arm	
A stone, and in the opposite hand a shell	
Of a surpassing brightness. At the sight	80
Much I rejoiced, not doubting but a guide	
Was present, one who with unerring skill	
Would through the desert lead me; and while yet	
I looked and looked, self-questioned what this freight	
Which the new-comer carried through the waste	85
Could mean, the Arab told me that the stone	
(To give it in the language of the dream)	
Was "Euclid's Elements," and "This," said he,	
"Is something of more worth;" and at the word	
Stretched forth the shell, so beautiful in shape,	90
In colour so resplendent, with command	
That I should hold it to my ear. I did so,	
And heard that instant in an unknown tongue,	
Which yet I understood, articulate sounds,	
A loud prophetic blast of harmony;	95
An Ode, in passion uttered, which foretold	
Destruction to the children of the earth	
By deluge, now at hand. No sooner ceased	
The song, than the Arab with calm look declared	
That all would come to pass of which the voice	100
Had given forewarning, and that he himself	
Was going then to bury those two books:	
The one that held acquaintance with the stars,	

And wedded soul to soul in purest bond	
Of reason, undisturbed by space or time;	105
The other that was a god, yea many gods,	103
Had voices more than all the winds, with power	
•	
To exhilarate the spirit, and to soothe,	
Through every clime, the heart of human kind. While this was uttering, strange as it may seem,	110
•	110
I wondered not, although I plainly saw The one to be a stone, the other a shell;	
Nor doubted once but that they both were books,	
Having a perfect faith in all that passed.	115
Far stronger, now, grew the desire I felt	115
To cleave unto this man; but when I prayed	
To share his enterprise, he hurried on	
Reckless of me: I followed, not unseen,	
For oftentimes he cast a backward look,	120
Grasping his twofold treasure.—Lance in rest,	120
He rode, I keeping pace with him; and now	
He, to my fancy, had become the knight	
Whose tale Cervantes tells; yet not the knight,	
But was an Arab of the desert too;	
Of these was neither, and was both at once.	125
His countenance, meanwhile, grew more disturbed;	
And, looking backwards when he looked, mine eyes	
Saw, over half the wilderness diffused,	
A bed of glittering light: I asked the cause:	
"It is," said he, "the waters of the deep	130
Gathering upon us;" quickening then the pace	
Of the unwieldy creature he bestrode,	
He left me: I called after him aloud;	
He heeded not; but, with his twofold charge	
Still in his grasp, before me, full in view,	135
Went hurrying o'er the illimitable waste,	
With the fleet waters of a drowning world	
In chase of him; whereat I waked in terror,	
And saw the sea before me, and the book,	
In which I had been reading, at my side.	140

Full often, taking from the world of sleep	
This Arab phantom, which I thus beheld,	
This semi-Quixote, I to him have given	
A substance, fancied him a living man,	
A gentle dweller in the desert, crazed	145
By love and feeling, and internal thought	
Protracted among endless solitudes;	
Have shaped him wandering upon this quest!	
Nor have I pitied him; but rather felt	
Reverence was due to a being thus employed;	150
And thought that, in the blind and awful lair	
Of such a madness, reason did lie couched.	
Enow there are on earth to take in charge	
Their wives, their children, and their virgin loves,	
Or whatsoever else the heart holds dear;	155
Enow to stir for these; yea, will I say,	
Contemplating in soberness the approach	
Of an event so dire, by signs in earth	
Or heaven made manifest, that I could share	
That maniac's fond anxiety, and go	160
Upon like errand. Oftentimes at least	
Me hath such strong entrancement overcome,	
When I have held a volume in my hand,	
Poor earthly casket of immortal verse,	
Shakespeare, or Milton, labourers divine!	165
-	
Great and benign, indeed, must be the power	
Of living nature, which could thus so long	
Detain me from the best of other guides	
And dearest helpers, left unthanked, unpraised,	
Even in the time of lisping infancy;	170
And later down, in prattling childhood even,	
While I was travelling back among those days,	
How could I ever play an ingrate's part?	
Once more should I have made those bowers resound,	
By intermingling strains of thankfulness	175
With their own thoughtless melodies; at least	
It might have well beseemed me to repeat	

Some simply fashioned tale, to tell again,	
In slender accents of sweet verse, some tale	
That did bewitch me then, and soothes me now.	180
O Friend! O Poet! brother of my soul,	
Think not that I could pass along untouched	
By these remembrances. Yet wherefore speak?	
Why call upon a few weak words to say	
What is already written in the hearts	185
Of all that breathe?—what in the path of all	
Drops daily from the tongue of every child,	
Wherever man is found? The trickling tear	
Upon the cheek of listening Infancy	
Proclaims it, and the insuperable look	190
That drinks as if it never could be full.	
That portion of my story I shall leave	
There registered: whatever else of power	
Or pleasure sown, or fostered thus, may be	
Peculiar to myself, let that remain	195
Where still it works, though hidden from all search	
Among the depths of time. Yet is it just	
That here, in memory of all books which lay	
Their sure foundations in the heart of man,	
Whether by native prose, or numerous verse,	200
That in the name of all inspired souls—	
From Homer the great Thunderer, from the voice	
That roars along the bed of Jewish song,	
And that more varied and elaborate,	
Those trumpet-tones of harmony that shake	205
Our shores in England,—from those loftiest notes	
Down to the low and wren-like warblings, made	
For cottagers and spinners at the wheel,	
And sun-burnt travellers resting their tired limbs,	
Stretched under wayside hedge-rows, ballad tunes,	210
Food for the hungry ears of little ones,	
And of old men who have survived their joys—	
'Tis just that in behalf of these, the works,	
And of the men that framed them, whether known	
•	

Or sleeping nameless in their scattered graves, That I should here assert their rights, attest Their honours, and should, once for all, pronounce Their benediction; speak of them as Powers	215
For ever to be hallowed; only less,	220
For what we are and what we may become,	220
Than Nature's self, which is the breath of God,	
Or His pure Word by miracle revealed.	
Rarely and with reluctance would I stoop	
To transitory themes; yet I rejoice,	
And, by these thoughts admonished, will pour out	225
Thanks with uplifted heart, that I was reared	
Safe from an evil which these days have laid	
Upon the children of the land, a pest	
That might have dried me up, body and soul.	
This verse is dedicate to Nature's self,	230
And things that teach as Nature teaches: then,	
Oh! where had been the Man, the Poet where,	
Where had we been, we two, beloved Friend!	
If in the season of unperilous choice,	
In lieu of wandering, as we did, through vales	235
Rich with indigenous produce, open ground	200
Of Fancy, happy pastures ranged at will,	
We had been followed, hourly watched, and noosed,	
Each in his several melancholy walk	
Stringed like a poor man's heifer at its feed,	240
Led through the lanes in forlorn servitude;	
Or rather like a stalled ox debarred	
From touch of growing grass, that may not taste	
A flower till it have yielded up its sweets	
A prelibation to the mower's scythe.	245
Triprenoution to the mover subjuict	2.0
Behold the parent hen amid her brood,	
Though fledged and feathered, and well pleased to part	
And straggle from her presence, still a brood,	
And she herself from the maternal bond	
Still undischarged: vet doth she little more	250

Than move with them in tenderness and love, A centre to the circle which they make; And now and then, alike from need of theirs And call of her own natural appetites,	
She scratches, ransacks up the earth for food,	255
Which they partake at pleasure. Early died	
My honoured Mother, she who was the heart	
And hinge of all our learnings and our loves:	
She left us destitute, and, as we might,	
Trooping together. Little suits it me	260
To break upon the sabbath of her rest	
With any thought that looks at others' blame;	
Nor would I praise her but in perfect love.	
Hence am I checked: but let me boldly say,	
In gratitude, and for the sake of truth,	265
Unheard by her, that she, not falsely taught,	
Fetching her goodness rather from times past,	
Than shaping novelties for times to come,	
Had no presumption, no such jealousy,	
Nor did by habit of her thoughts mistrust	270
Our nature, but had virtual faith that He	
Who fills the mother's breast with innocent milk,	
Doth also for our nobler part provide,	
Under His great correction and control,	
As innocent instincts, and as innocent food;	275
Or draws, for minds that are left free to trust	
In the simplicities of opening life,	
Sweet honey out of spurned or dreaded weeds.	
This was her creed, and therefore she was pure	
From anxious fear of error or mishap,	280
And evil, overweeningly so called;	
Was not puffed up by false unnatural hopes,	
Nor selfish with unnecessary cares,	
Nor with impatience from the season asked	
More than its timely produce; rather loved	285
The hours for what they are, than from regard	
Glanced on their promises in restless pride.	
Such was she—not from faculties more strong	

Than others have, but from the times, perhaps, And spot in which she lived, and through a grace Of modest meekness, simple-mindedness, A heart that found benignity and hope,	290
Being itself benign.	
My drift I fear	
Is scarcely obvious; but, that common sense	295
May try this modern system by its fruits,	
Leave let me take to place before her sight	
A specimen pourtrayed with faithful hand.	
Full early trained to worship seemliness,	
This model of a child is never known	300
To mix in quarrels; that were far beneath	
Its dignity; with gifts he bubbles o'er	
As generous as a fountain; selfishness	
May not come near him, nor the little throng	
Of flitting pleasures tempt him from his path;	305
The wandering beggars propagate his name,	
Dumb creatures find him tender as a nun,	
And natural or supernatural fear,	
Unless it leap upon him in a dream,	
Touches him not. To enhance the wonder, see	310
How arch his notices, how nice his sense	
Of the ridiculous; not blind is he	
To the broad follies of the licensed world,	
Yet innocent himself withal, though shrewd,	
And can read lectures upon innocence;	315
A miracle of scientific lore,	
Ships he can guide across the pathless sea,	
And tell you all their cunning; he can read	
The inside of the earth, and spell the stars;	
He knows the policies of foreign lands;	320
Can string you names of districts, cities, towns,	
The whole world over, tight as beads of dew	
Upon a gossamer thread; he sifts, he weighs;	
All things are put to question; he must live	
Knowing that he grows wiser every day	325
Or else not live at all, and seeing too	

Each little drop of wisdom as it falls Into the dimpling cistern of his heart: For this unnatural growth the trainer blame, Pity the tree.—Poor human vanity, Wert thou extinguished, little would be left Which he could truly love; but how escape? For, ever as a thought of purer birth	330
Rises to lead him toward a better clime, Some intermeddler still is on the watch To drive him back, and pound him, like a stray, Within the pinfold of his own conceit.	335
Meanwhile old grandame earth is grieved to find The playthings, which her love designed for him, Unthought of: in their woodland beds the flowers Weep, and the river sides are all forlorn. Oh! give us once again the wishing-cap Of Fortunatus, and the invisible coat	340
Of Jack the Giant-killer, Robin Hood, And Sabra in the forest with St. George! The child, whose love is here, at least, doth reap One precious gain, that he forgets himself.	345
These mighty workmen of our later age, Who, with a broad highway, have overbridged The froward chaos of futurity, Tamed to their bidding; they who have the skill To manage books, and things, and make them act On infant minds as surely as the sun	350
Deals with a flower; the keepers of our time, The guides and wardens of our faculties, Sages who in their prescience would control All accidents, and to the very road	355
Which they have fashioned would confine us down, Like engines; when will their presumption learn, That in the unreasoning progress of the world A wiser spirit is at work for us, A better eye than theirs, most prodigal Of blessings, and most studious of our good,	360

	•	1 .				C '. C 1	1 0
Hven	1n	what	seem	Ollr	most	unfruitful	hours?

There was a Boy: ye knew him well, ye cliffs And islands of Winander!—many a time At evening, when the earliest stars began To move along the edges of the hills, Rising or setting, would he stand alone	365
Beneath the trees or by the glimmering lake,	370
beneath the trees of by the gillimeting take,	370
And there, with fingers interwoven, both hands	
Pressed closely palm to palm, and to his mouth	
Uplifted, he, as through an instrument,	
Blew mimic hootings to the silent owls,	
That they might answer him; and they would shout	375
Across the watery vale, and shout again,	
Responsive to his call, with quivering peals,	
And long halloos and screams, and echoes loud,	
Redoubled and redoubled, concourse wild	
Of jocund din; and, when a lengthened pause	380
Of silence came and baffled his best skill,	
Then sometimes, in that silence while he hung	
Listening, a gentle shock of mild surprise	
Has carried far into his heart the voice	
Of mountain torrents; or the visible scene	385
Would enter unawares into his mind,	
With all its solemn imagery, its rocks,	
Its woods, and that uncertain heaven, received	
Into the bosom of the steady lake.	
·	
This Boy was taken from his mates, and died	390
In childhood, ere he was full twelve years old.	
Fair is the spot, most beautiful the vale	
Where he was born; the grassy churchyard hangs	
Upon a slope above the village school,	
And through that churchyard when my way has led	395
On summer evenings, I believe that there	
A long half hour together I have stood	
Mute, looking at the grave in which he lies!	

Even now appears before the mind's clear eye	
That self-same village church; I see her sit	400
(The throned Lady whom erewhile we hailed)	
On her green hill, forgetful of this Boy	
Who slumbers at her feet,—forgetful, too,	
Of all her silent neighbourhood of graves,	
And listening only to the gladsome sounds	405
That, from the rural school ascending, play	
Beneath her and about her. May she long	
Behold a race of young ones like to those	
With whom I herded!—(easily, indeed,	
We might have fed upon a fatter soil	410
Of arts and letters—but be that forgiven)—	
A race of real children; not too wise,	
Too learned, or too good; but wanton, fresh,	
And bandied up and down by love and hate;	
Not unresentful where self-justified;	415
Fierce, moody, patient, venturous, modest, shy;	
Mad at their sports like withered leaves in winds;	
Though doing wrong and suffering, and full oft	
Bending beneath our life's mysterious weight	
Of pain, and doubt, and fear, yet yielding not	420
In happiness to the happiest upon earth.	
Simplicity in habit, truth in speech,	
Be these the daily strengtheners of their minds;	
May books and Nature be their early joy!	
And knowledge, rightly honoured with that name—	425
Knowledge not purchased by the loss of power!	
Well do I call to mind the very week	
When I was first intrusted to the care	
Of that sweet Valley; when its paths, its shores,	
And brooks were like a dream of novelty	430
To my half-infant thoughts; that very week,	
While I was roving up and down alone,	
Seeking I knew not what, I chanced to cross	
One of those open fields, which, shaped like ears,	
Make green peninsulas on Esthwaite's Lake:	435

Twilight was coming on, yet through the gloom	
Appeared distinctly on the opposite shore	
A heap of garments, as if left by one	
Who might have there been bathing. Long I watched,	
But no one owned them; meanwhile the calm lake	440
Grew dark with all the shadows on its breast,	
And, now and then, a fish up-leaping snapped	
The breathless stillness. The succeeding day,	
Those unclaimed garments telling a plain tale	
Drew to the spot an anxious crowd; some looked	445
In passive expectation from the shore,	
While from a boat others hung o'er the deep,	
Sounding with grappling irons and long poles.	
At last, the dead man, 'mid that beauteous scene	
Of trees and hills and water, bolt upright	450
Rose, with his ghastly face, a spectre shape	
Of terror; yet no soul-debasing fear,	
Young as I was, a child not nine years old,	
Possessed me, for my inner eye had seen	
Such sights before, among the shining streams	455
Of faery land, the forest of romance.	
Their spirit hallowed the sad spectacle	
With decoration of ideal grace;	
A dignity, a smoothness, like the works	
Of Grecian art, and purest poesy.	460
A precious treasure had I long possessed,	
A little yellow, canvas-covered book,	
A slender abstract of the Arabian tales;	
And, from companions in a new abode,	
When first I learnt, that this dear prize of mine	465
Was but a block hewn from a mighty quarry—	
That there were four large volumes, laden all	
With kindred matter, 'twas to me, in truth,	
A promise scarcely earthly. Instantly,	
With one not richer than myself, I made	470
A covenant that each should lay aside	
The moneys he possessed, and hoard up more,	

Till our joint savings had amassed enough To make this book our own. Through several months, In spite of all temptation, we preserved Religiously that vow; but firmness failed, Nor were we ever masters of our wish.	475
And when thereafter to my father's house The holidays returned me, there to find That golden store of books which I had left, What joy was mine! How often in the course Of those glad respites, though a soft west wind Ruffled the waters to the angler's wish,	480
For a whole day together, have I lain Down by thy side, O Derwent! murmuring stream, On the hot stones, and in the glaring sun, And there have read, devouring as I read,	485
Defrauding the day's glory, desperate! Till with a sudden bound of smart reproach, Such as an idler deals with in his shame, I to the sport betook myself again.	490
A gracious spirit o'er this earth presides, And o'er the heart of man; invisibly It comes, to works of unreproved delight, And tendency benign, directing those Who care not, know not, think not, what they do. The tales that charm away the wakeful night	495
In Araby, romances; legends penned For solace by dim light of monkish lamps; Fictions, for ladies of their love, devised By youthful squires; adventures endless, spun By the dismantled warrior in old age, Out of the bowels of those very schemes	500
In which his youth did first extravagate; These spread like day, and something in the shape Of these will live till man shall be no more. Dumb yearnings, hidden appetites, are ours, And 'they must' have their food. Our childhood sits,	505

Our simple childhood, sits upon a throne	
That hath more power than all the elements.	510
I guess not what this tells of Being past,	
Nor what it augurs of the life to come;	
But so it is; and, in that dubious hour—	
That twilight—when we first begin to see	
This dawning earth, to recognise, expect,	515
And, in the long probation that ensues,	
The time of trial, ere we learn to live	
In reconcilement with our stinted powers;	
To endure this state of meagre vassalage,	
Unwilling to forego, confess, submit,	520
Uneasy and unsettled, yoke-fellows	
To custom, mettlesome, and not yet tamed	
And humbled down—oh! then we feel, we feel,	
We know where we have friends. Ye dreamers, then,	
Forgers of daring tales! we bless you then,	525
Impostors, drivellers, dotards, as the ape	
Philosophy will call you: 'then' we feel	
With what, and how great might ye are in league,	
Who make our wish, our power, our thought a deed,	
An empire, a possession,—ye whom time	530
And seasons serve; all Faculties to whom	
Earth crouches, the elements are potter's clay,	
Space like a heaven filled up with northern lights,	
Here, nowhere, there, and everywhere at once.	
Relinquishing this lofty eminence	535
For ground, though humbler, not the less a tract	
Of the same isthmus, which our spirits cross	
In progress from their native continent	
To earth and human life, the Song might dwell	
On that delightful time of growing youth,	540
When craving for the marvellous gives way	
To strengthening love for things that we have seen;	
When sober truth and steady sympathies,	
Offered to notice by less daring pens,	
Take firmer hold of us, and words themselves	545

Move us with conscious pleasure. I am sad At thought of rapture now for ever flown; Almost to tears I sometimes could be sad To think of, to read over, many a page, 550 Poems withal of name, which at that time Did never fail to entrance me, and are now Dead in my eyes, dead as a theatre Fresh emptied of spectators. Twice five years Or less I might have seen, when first my mind 555 With conscious pleasure opened to the charm Of words in tuneful order, found them sweet For their own 'sakes', a passion, and a power; And phrases pleased me chosen for delight, For pomp, or love. Oft, in the public roads 560 Yet unfrequented, while the morning light Was yellowing the hill tops, I went abroad With a dear friend, and for the better part Of two delightful hours we strolled along By the still borders of the misty lake, 565 Repeating favourite verses with one voice, Or conning more, as happy as the birds That round us chaunted. Well might we be glad, Lifted above the ground by airy fancies, More bright than madness or the dreams of wine; 570 And, though full oft the objects of our love Were false, and in their splendour overwrought, Yet was there surely then no vulgar power Working within us,—nothing less, in truth, Than that most noble attribute of man. 575 Though yet untutored and inordinate, That wish for something loftier, more adorned, Than is the common aspect, daily garb, Of human life. What wonder, then, if sounds Of exultation echoed through the groves! 580 For, images, and sentiments, and words, And everything encountered or pursued In that delicious world of poesy,

Kept holiday, a never-ending show,	
With music, incense, festival, and flowers!	585
Here must we pause: this only let me add,	
From heart-experience, and in humblest sense	
Of modesty, that he, who in his youth	
A daily wanderer among woods and fields	
With living Nature hath been intimate,	590
Not only in that raw unpractised time	
Is stirred to ecstasy, as others are,	
By glittering verse; but further, doth receive,	
In measure only dealt out to himself,	
Knowledge and increase of enduring joy	595
From the great Nature that exists in works	
Of mighty Poets. Visionary power	
Attends the motions of the viewless winds,	
Embodied in the mystery of words:	
There, darkness makes abode, and all the host	600
Of shadowy things work endless changes,—there,	
As in a mansion like their proper home,	
Even forms and substances are circumfused	
By that transparent veil with light divine,	
And, through the turnings intricate of verse,	605
Present themselves as objects recognised,	
In flashes, and with glory not their own.	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

BOOK SIXTH CAMBRIDGE AND THE ALPS

THE leaves were fading when to Esthwaite's banks	
And the simplicities of cottage life	
I bade farewell; and, one among the youth	
Who, summoned by that season, reunite	
As scattered birds troop to the fowler's lure, 5	
Went back to Granta's cloisters, not so prompt	
Or eager, though as gay and undepressed	
In mind, as when I thence had taken flight	
A few short months before. I turned my face	
Without repining from the coves and heights 10	
Clothed in the sunshine of the withering fern;	
Quitted, not loth, the mild magnificence	
Of calmer lakes and louder streams; and you,	
Frank-hearted maids of rocky Cumberland,	
You and your not unwelcome days of mirth, 15	
Relinquished, and your nights of revelry,	
And in my own unlovely cell sate down	
In lightsome mood—such privilege has youth	
That cannot take long leave of pleasant thoughts.	
The bonds of indolent society 20	
Relaxing in their hold, henceforth I lived	
More to myself. Two winters may be passed	
Without a separate notice: many books	
Were skimmed, devoured, or studiously perused,	
But with no settled plan. I was detached 25	
Internally from academic cares;	

Yet independent study seemed a course	
Of hardy disobedience toward friends	
And kindred, proud rebellion and unkind.	
This spurious virtue, rather let it bear	30
A name it now deserves, this cowardice,	
Gave treacherous sanction to that over-love	
Of freedom which encouraged me to turn	
From regulations even of my own	
As from restraints and bonds. Yet who can tell—	35
Who knows what thus may have been gained, both then	
And at a later season, or preserved;	
What love of nature, what original strength	
Of contemplation, what intuitive truths	
The deepest and the best, what keen research,	40
Unbiassed, unbewildered, and unawed?	
The Poet's soul was with me at that time;	
Sweet meditations, the still overflow	
Of present happiness, while future years	
Lacked not anticipations, tender dreams,	45
No few of which have since been realised;	
And some remain, hopes for my future life.	
Four years and thirty, told this very week,	
Have I been now a sojourner on earth,	
By sorrow not unsmitten; yet for me	50
Life's morning radiance hath not left the hills,	
Her dew is on the flowers. Those were the days	
Which also first emboldened me to trust	
With firmness, hitherto but slightly touched	
By such a daring thought, that I might leave	55
Some monument behind me which pure hearts	
Should reverence. The instinctive humbleness,	
Maintained even by the very name and thought	
Of printed books and authorship, began	
To melt away; and further, the dread awe	60
Of mighty names was softened down and seemed	
Approachable, admitting fellowship	
Of modest sympathy. Such aspect now,	

Though not familiarly, my mind put on, Content to observe, to achieve, and to enjoy.	65
All winter long, whenever free to choose,	
Did I by night frequent the College grove	
And tributary walks; the last, and oft	
The only one, who had been lingering there	70
Through hours of silence, till the porter's bell,	70
A punctual follower on the stroke of nine,	
Rang with its blunt unceremonious voice;	
Inexorable summons! Lofty elms, Inviting shades of opportune recess,	
Bestowed composure on a neighbourhood	75
Unpeaceful in itself. A single tree	73
With sinuous trunk, boughs exquisitely wreathed,	
Grew there; an ash which Winter for himself	
Decked out with pride, and with outlandish grace:	
Up from the ground, and almost to the top,	80
The trunk and every master branch were green	
With clustering ivy, and the lightsome twigs	
And outer spray profusely tipped with seeds	
That hung in yellow tassels, while the air	
Stirred them, not voiceless. Often have I stood	85
Foot-bound uplooking at this lovely tree	
Beneath a frosty moon. The hemisphere	
Of magic fiction, verse of mine perchance	
May never tread; but scarcely Spenser's self	
Could have more tranquil visions in his youth,	90
Or could more bright appearances create	
Of human forms with superhuman powers,	
Than I beheld, loitering on calm clear nights	
Alone, beneath this fairy work of earth.	
On the vague reading of a truant youth	05
'Twere idle to descant. My inner judgment	95
Not seldom differed from my taste in books,	
As if it appertained to another mind,	
And yet the books which then I valued most	

Are dearest to me 'now'; for, having scanned, Not heedlessly, the laws, and watched the forms Of Nature, in that knowledge I possessed A standard, often usefully applied, Even when unconsciously, to things removed	100
From a familiar sympathy.—In fine, I was a better judge of thoughts than words, Misled in estimating words, not only By common inexperience of youth,	105
But by the trade in classic niceties, The dangerous craft, of culling term and phrase From languages that want the living voice To carry meaning to the natural heart; To tell us what is passion, what is truth, What reason, what simplicity and sense.	110
Yet may we not entirely overlook The pleasure gathered from the rudiments Of geometric science. Though advanced In these enquiries, with regret I speak, No farther than the threshold, there I found	115
Both elevation and composed delight: With Indian awe and wonder, ignorance pleased With its own struggles, did I meditate On the relation those abstractions bear To Nature's laws, and by what process led,	120
Those immaterial agents bowed their heads Duly to serve the mind of earth-born man; From star to star, from kindred sphere to sphere, From system on to system without end.	125
More frequently from the same source I drew A pleasure quiet and profound, a sense Of permanent and universal sway, And paramount belief; there, recognised A type, for finite natures, of the one	130
Supreme Existence, the surpassing life Which—to the boundaries of space and time,	135

Of melancholy space and doleful time, Superior and incapable of change, Nor touched by welterings of passion—is, And hath the name of, God. Transcendent peace And silence did await upon these thoughts That were a frequent comfort to my youth.	140
'Tis told by one whom stormy waters threw, With fellow-sufferers by the shipwreck spared, Upon a desert coast, that having brought To land a single volume, saved by chance, A treatise of Geometry, he wont,	145
Although of food and clothing destitute, And beyond common wretchedness depressed, To part from company and take this book (Then first a self-taught pupil in its truths) To spots remote, and draw his diagrams With a long staff upon the sand, and thus	150
Did oft beguile his sorrow, and almost Forget his feeling: so (if like effect From the same cause produced, 'mid outward things So different, may rightly be compared), So was it then with me, and so will be	155
With Poets ever. Mighty is the charm Of those abstractions to a mind beset With images and haunted by herself, And specially delightful unto me Was that clear synthesis built up aloft	160
So gracefully; even then when it appeared Not more than a mere plaything, or a toy To sense embodied: not the thing it is In verity, an independent world, Created out of pure intelligence.	165
Such dispositions then were mine unearned By aught, I fear, of genuine desert— Mine, through heaven's grace and inborn aptitudes. And not to leave the story of that time	170

Imperfect, with these habits must be joined, Moods melancholy, fits of spleen, that loved A pensive sky, sad days, and piping winds, The twilight more than dawn, autumn than spring; A treasured and luxurious gloom of choice And inclination mainly, and the mere Redundancy of youth's contentedness.	175
—To time thus spent, add multitudes of hours Pilfered away, by what the Bard who sang Of the Enchanter Indolence hath called "Good-natured lounging," and behold a map Of my collegiate life—far less intense	180
Than duty called for, or, without regard To duty, 'might' have sprung up of itself By change of accidents, or even, to speak Without unkindness, in another place. Yet why take refuge in that plea?—the fault, This I repeat, was mine; mine be the blame.	185
In summer, making quest for works of art, Or scenes renowned for beauty, I explored That streamlet whose blue current works its way Between romantic Dovedale's spiry rocks;	190
Pried into Yorkshire dales, or hidden tracts Of my own native region, and was blest Between these sundry wanderings with a joy Above all joys, that seemed another morn Risen on mid noon; blest with the presence, Friend	195
Of that sole Sister, her who hath been long Dear to thee also, thy true friend and mine, Now, after separation desolate, Restored to me—such absence that she seemed A gift then first bestowed. The varied banks	200
Of Emont, hitherto unnamed in song, And that monastic castle, 'mid tall trees, Low standing by the margin of the stream, A mansion visited (as fame reports) By Sidney, where, in sight of our Helvellyn,	205

Or stormy Cross-fell, snatches he might pen Of his Arcadia, by fraternal love Inspired;—that river and those mouldering towers Have seen us side by side, when, having clomb The darksome windings of a broken stair,	210
And crept along a ridge of fractured wall, Not without trembling, we in safety looked Forth, through some Gothic window's open space, And gathered with one mind a rich reward From the far-stretching landscape, by the light	215
Of morning beautified, or purple eve; Or, not less pleased, lay on some turret's head, Catching from tufts of grass and hare-bell flowers Their faintest whisper to the passing breeze, Given out while mid-day heat oppressed the plains.	220
Another maid there was, who also shed A gladness o'er that season, then to me, By her exulting outside look of youth And placid under-countenance, first endeared; That other spirit, Coleridge! who is now	225
So near to us, that meek confiding heart, So reverenced by us both. O'er paths and fields In all that neighbourhood, through narrow lanes Of eglantine, and through the shady woods, And o'er the Border Beacon, and the waste	230
Of naked pools, and common crags that lay Exposed on the bare fell, were scattered love, The spirit of pleasure, and youth's golden gleam. O Friend! we had not seen thee at that time, And yet a power is on me, and a strong	235
Confusion, and I seem to plant thee there. Far art thou wandered now in search of health And milder breezes,—melancholy lot! But thou art with us, with us in the past, The present, with us in the times to come.	240
There is no grief, no sorrow, no despair, No languor, no dejection, no dismay,	245

No absence scarcely can there be, for those	
Who love as we do. Speed thee well! divide	
With us thy pleasure; thy returning strength,	
Receive it daily as a joy of ours;	
Share with us thy fresh spirits, whether gift	250
Of gales Etesian or of tender thoughts.	
I, too, have been a wanderer; but, alas!	
How different the fate of different men.	
Though mutually unknown, yea nursed and reared	
As if in several elements, we were framed	255
To bend at last to the same discipline,	
Predestined, if two beings ever were,	
To seek the same delights, and have one health,	
One happiness. Throughout this narrative,	
Else sooner ended, I have borne in mind	260
For whom it registers the birth, and marks the growth,	
Of gentleness, simplicity, and truth,	
And joyous loves, that hallow innocent days	
Of peace and self-command. Of rivers, fields,	
And groves I speak to thee, my Friend! to thee,	265
Who, yet a liveried schoolboy, in the depths	
Of the huge city, on the leaded roof	
Of that wide edifice, thy school and home,	
Wert used to lie and gaze upon the clouds	
Moving in heaven; or, of that pleasure tired,	270
To shut thine eyes, and by internal light	
See trees, and meadows, and thy native stream,	
Far distant, thus beheld from year to year	
Of a long exile. Nor could I forget,	
In this late portion of my argument,	275
That scarcely, as my term of pupilage	
Ceased, had I left those academic bowers	
When thou wert thither guided. From the heart	
Of London, and from cloisters there, thou camest.	
And didst sit down in temperance and peace,	280
A rigorous student. What a stormy course	
Then followed. Oh! it is a pang that calls	

For utterance, to think what easy change	
Of circumstances might to thee have spared	
A world of pain, ripened a thousand hopes,	285
For ever withered. Through this retrospect	
Of my collegiate life I still have had	
Thy after-sojourn in the self-same place	
Present before my eyes, have played with times	
And accidents as children do with cards,	290
Or as a man, who, when his house is built,	
A frame locked up in wood and stone, doth still,	
As impotent fancy prompts, by his fireside,	
Rebuild it to his liking. I have thought	
Of thee, thy learning, gorgeous eloquence,	295
And all the strength and plumage of thy youth,	
Thy subtle speculations, toils abstruse	
Among the schoolmen, and Platonic forms	
Of wild ideal pageantry, shaped out	
From things well-matched or ill, and words for things,	300
The self-created sustenance of a mind	
Debarred from Nature's living images,	
Compelled to be a life unto herself,	
And unrelentingly possessed by thirst	
Of greatness, love, and beauty. Not alone,	305
Ah! surely not in singleness of heart	
Should I have seen the light of evening fade	
From smooth Cam's silent waters: had we met,	
Even at that early time, needs must I trust	
In the belief, that my maturer age,	310
My calmer habits, and more steady voice,	
Would with an influence benign have soothed,	
Or chased away, the airy wretchedness	
That battened on thy youth. But thou hast trod	
A march of glory, which doth put to shame	315
These vain regrets; health suffers in thee, else	
Such grief for thee would be the weakest thought	
That ever harboured in the breast of man.	

A passing word erewhile did lightly touch

On wanderings of my own, that now embraced With livelier hope a region wider far.	320
When the third summer freed us from restraint,	
A youthful friend, he too a mountaineer,	
Not slow to share my wishes, took his staff,	
And sallying forth, we journeyed side by side,	325
Bound to the distant Alps. A hardy slight,	
Did this unprecedented course imply,	
Of college studies and their set rewards;	
Nor had, in truth, the scheme been formed by me	
Without uneasy forethought of the pain,	330
The censures, and ill-omening, of those	
To whom my worldly interests were dear.	
But Nature then was sovereign in my mind,	
And mighty forms, seizing a youthful fancy,	225
Had given a charter to irregular hopes.	335
In any age of uneventful calm	
Among the nations, surely would my heart	
Have been possessed by similar desire;	
But Europe at that time was thrilled with joy,	240
France standing on the top of golden hours,	340
And human nature seeming born again.	
Lightly equipped, and but a few brief looks	
Cast on the white cliffs of our native shore	
From the receding vessel's deck, we chanced	
To land at Calais on the very eve	345
Of that great federal day; and there we saw,	
In a mean city, and among a few,	
How bright a face is worn when joy of one	
Is joy for tens of millions. Southward thence	
We held our way, direct through hamlets, towns,	350
Gaudy with reliques of that festival,	
Flowers left to wither on triumphal arcs,	
And window-garlands. On the public roads,	
And, once, three days successively, through paths	255
By which our toilsome journey was abridged,	355

Among sequestered villages we walked	
And found benevolence and blessedness	
Spread like a fragrance everywhere, when spring Hath left no corner of the land untouched;	
,	360
Where elms for many and many a league in files	300
With their thin umbrage, on the stately roads	
Of that great kingdom, rustled o'er our heads,	
For ever near us as we paced along:	
How sweet at such a time, with such delight	265
On every side, in prime of youthful strength,	365
To feed a Poet's tender melancholy	
And fond conceit of sadness, with the sound	
Of undulations varying as might please	
The wind that swayed them; once, and more than once,	270
Unhoused beneath the evening star we saw	370
Dances of liberty, and, in late hours	
Of darkness, dances in the open air	
Deftly prolonged, though grey-haired lookers on	
Might waste their breath in chiding.	
Under hills—	375
The vine-clad hills and slopes of Burgundy,	
Upon the bosom of the gentle Saone	
We glided forward with the flowing stream.	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease	380
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show	380
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present,	380
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns,	380
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present,	380
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair	380 385
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair Of strangers, till day closed, we sailed along	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair Of strangers, till day closed, we sailed along Clustered together with a merry crowd	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair Of strangers, till day closed, we sailed along Clustered together with a merry crowd Of those emancipated, a blithe host	
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair Of strangers, till day closed, we sailed along Clustered together with a merry crowd Of those emancipated, a blithe host Of travellers, chiefly delegates, returning	385
Swift Rhone! thou wert the 'wings' on which we cut A winding passage with majestic ease Between thy lofty rocks. Enchanting show Those woods and farms and orchards did present, And single cottages and lurking towns, Reach after reach, succession without end Of deep and stately vales! A lonely pair Of strangers, till day closed, we sailed along Clustered together with a merry crowd Of those emancipated, a blithe host Of travellers, chiefly delegates, returning From the great spousals newly solemnised	385

And with their swords flourished as if to fight	
The saucy air. In this proud company	395
We landed—took with them our evening meal,	
Guests welcome almost as the angels were	
To Abraham of old. The supper done,	
With flowing cups elate and happy thoughts	
We rose at signal given, and formed a ring	400
And, hand in hand, danced round and round the board;	
All hearts were open, every tongue was loud	
With amity and glee; we bore a name	
Honoured in France, the name of Englishmen,	
And hospitably did they give us hail,	405
As their forerunners in a glorious course;	
And round and round the board we danced again.	
With these blithe friends our voyage we renewed	
At early dawn. The monastery bells	
Made a sweet jingling in our youthful ears;	410
The rapid river flowing without noise,	
And each uprising or receding spire	
Spake with a sense of peace, at intervals	
Touching the heart amid the boisterous crew	
By whom we were encompassed. Taking leave	415
Of this glad throng, foot-travellers side by side,	
Measuring our steps in quiet, we pursued	
Our journey, and ere twice the sun had set	
Beheld the Convent of Chartreuse, and there	
Rested within an awful 'solitude':	420
Yes, for even then no other than a place	
Of soul-affecting 'solitude' appeared	
That far-famed region, though our eyes had seen,	
As toward the sacred mansion we advanced,	
Arms flashing, and a military glare	425
Of riotous men commissioned to expel	
The blameless inmates, and belike subvert	
That frame of social being, which so long	
Had bodied forth the ghostliness of things	
In silence visible and perpetual calm.	430
—"Stay, stay your sacrilegious hands!"—The voice	

Was Nature's, uttered from her Alpine throne; I heard it then and seem to hear it now—	
"Your impious work forbear, perish what may,	
Let this one temple last, be this one spot	435
Of earth devoted to eternity!"	
She ceased to speak, but while St. Bruno's pines	
Waved their dark tops, not silent as they waved,	
And while below, along their several beds,	
Murmured the sister streams of Life and Death,	440
Thus by conflicting passions pressed, my heart	
Responded; "Honour to the patriot's zeal!	
Glory and hope to new-born Liberty!	
Hail to the mighty projects of the time!	
Discerning sword that Justice wields, do thou	445
Go forth and prosper; and, ye purging fires,	
Up to the loftiest towers of Pride ascend,	
Fanned by the breath of angry Providence.	
But oh! if Past and Future be the wings	
On whose support harmoniously conjoined	450
Moves the great spirit of human knowledge, spare	
These courts of mystery, where a step advanced	
Between the portals of the shadowy rocks	
Leaves far behind life's treacherous vanities,	
For penitential tears and trembling hopes	455
Exchanged—to equalise in God's pure sight	
Monarch and peasant: be the house redeemed	
With its unworldly votaries, for the sake	
Of conquest over sense, hourly achieved	
Through faith and meditative reason, resting	460
Upon the word of heaven-imparted truth,	
Calmly triumphant; and for humbler claim	
Of that imaginative impulse sent	
From these majestic floods, you shining cliffs,	
The untransmuted shapes of many worlds,	465
Cerulean ether's pure inhabitants,	
These forests unapproachable by death,	
That shall endure as long as man endures,	
To think, to hope, to worship, and to feel,	

To struggle, to be lost within himself In trepidation, from the blank abyss To look with bodily eyes, and be consoled." Not seldom since that moment have I wished That thou, O Friend! the trouble or the calm	470
Hadst shared, when, from profane regards apart, In sympathetic reverence we trod The floors of those dim cloisters, till that hour, From their foundation, strangers to the presence Of unrestricted and unthinking man.	475
Abroad, how cheeringly the sunshine lay Upon the open lawns! Vallombre's groves Entering, we fed the soul with darkness; thence Issued, and with uplifted eyes beheld, In different quarters of the bending sky,	480
The cross of Jesus stand erect, as if Hands of angelic powers had fixed it there, Memorial reverenced by a thousand storms; Yet then, from the undiscriminating sweep And rage of one State-whirlwind, insecure.	485
'Tis not my present purpose to retrace That variegated journey step by step. A march it was of military speed, And Earth did change her images and forms Before us, fast as clouds are changed in heaven.	490
Day after day, up early and down late, From hill to vale we dropped, from vale to hill Mounted—from province on to province swept, Keen hunters in a chase of fourteen weeks, Eager as birds of prey, or as a ship	495
Upon the stretch, when winds are blowing fair: Sweet coverts did we cross of pastoral life, Enticing valleys, greeted them and left Too soon, while yet the very flash and gleam Of salutation were not passed away.	500
Oh! sorrow for the youth who could have seen, Unchastened, unsubdued, unawed, unraised	505

To patriarchal dignity of mind,	
And pure simplicity of wish and will,	
Those sanctified abodes of peaceful man,	
Pleased (though to hardship born, and compassed round	510
With danger, varying as the seasons change),	
Pleased with his daily task, or, if not pleased,	
Contented, from the moment that the dawn	
(Ah! surely not without attendant gleams	
Of soul-illumination) calls him forth	515
To industry, by glistenings flung on rocks,	
Whose evening shadows lead him to repose.	
Well might a stranger look with bounding heart	
Down on a green recess, the first I saw	
Of those deep haunts, an aboriginal vale,	520
Quiet and lorded over and possessed	
By naked huts, wood-built, and sown like tents	
Or Indian cabins over the fresh lawns	
And by the river side.	
That very day,	525
That very day, From a bare ridge we also first beheld	525
• •	525
From a bare ridge we also first beheld	525
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought	525
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye	525530
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon	
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale	
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon	
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice,	
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends, And reconciled us to realities;	
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends,	530
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends, And reconciled us to realities; There small birds warble from the leafy trees, The eagle soars high in the element,	530
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends, And reconciled us to realities; There small birds warble from the leafy trees,	530
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends, And reconciled us to realities; There small birds warble from the leafy trees, The eagle soars high in the element, There doth the reaper bind the yellow sheaf, The maiden spread the haycock in the sun,	530 535
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends, And reconciled us to realities; There small birds warble from the leafy trees, The eagle soars high in the element, There doth the reaper bind the yellow sheaf, The maiden spread the haycock in the sun, While Winter like a well-tamed lion walks,	530
From a bare ridge we also first beheld Unveiled the summit of Mont Blanc, and grieved To have a soulless image on the eye That had usurped upon a living thought That never more could be. The wondrous Vale Of Chamouny stretched far below, and soon With its dumb cataracts and streams of ice, A motionless array of mighty waves, Five rivers broad and vast, made rich amends, And reconciled us to realities; There small birds warble from the leafy trees, The eagle soars high in the element, There doth the reaper bind the yellow sheaf, The maiden spread the haycock in the sun,	530 535

Whate'er in this wide circuit we beheld,

Or heard, was fitted to our unripe state Of intellect and heart. With such a book Before our eyes, we could not choose but read Lessons of genuine brotherhood, the plain And universal reason of mankind, The truths of young and old. Nor, side by side	545
Pacing, two social pilgrims, or alone	550
Each with his humour, could we fail to abound In dreams and fictions, pensively composed:	
Dejection taken up for pleasure's sake,	
And gilded sympathies, the willow wreath,	
And sober posies of funereal flowers,	555
Gathered among those solitudes sublime	
From formal gardens of the lady Sorrow,	
Did sweeten many a meditative hour.	
Yet still in me with those soft luxuries	
Mixed something of stern mood, an underthirst	560
Of vigour seldom utterly allayed:	
And from that source how different a sadness	
Would issue, let one incident make known.	
When from the Vallais we had turned, and clomb	
Along the Simplon's steep and rugged road,	565
Following a band of muleteers, we reached	
A halting-place, where all together took	
Their noon-tide meal. Hastily rose our guide,	
Leaving us at the board; awhile we lingered,	
Then paced the beaten downward way that led	570
Right to a rough stream's edge, and there broke off;	
The only track now visible was one	
That from the torrent's further brink held forth	
Conspicuous invitation to ascend	
A lofty mountain. After brief delay	575
Crossing the unbridged stream, that road we took,	
And clomb with eagerness, till anxious fears	
Intruded, for we failed to overtake	
Our comrades gone before. By fortunate chance,	500
While every moment added doubt to doubt,	580

A peasant met us, from whose mouth we learned That to the spot which had perplexed us first We must descend, and there should find the road, Which in the stony channel of the stream Lay a few steps, and then along its banks; And, that our future course, all plain to sight, Was downwards, with the current of that stream. Loth to believe what we so grieved to hear, For still we had hopes that pointed to the clouds, We questioned him again, and yet again; But every word that from the peasant's lips Came in reply, translated by our feelings, Ended in this,—'that we had crossed the Alps'.	585 590
Imagination—here the Power so called Through sad incompetence of human speech, That awful Power rose from the mind's abyss Like an unfathered vapour that enwraps,	595
At once, some lonely traveller. I was lost; Halted without an effort to break through; But to my conscious soul I now can say— "I recognise thy glory:" in such strength Of usurpation, when the light of sense	600
Goes out, but with a flash that has revealed The invisible world, doth greatness make abode, There harbours; whether we be young or old, Our destiny, our being's heart and home, Is with infinitude, and only there;	605
With hope it is, hope that can never die, Effort, and expectation, and desire, And something evermore about to be. Under such banners militant, the soul	610
Seeks for no trophies, struggles for no spoils That may attest her prowess, blest in thoughts That are their own perfection and reward, Strong in herself and in beatitude That hides her, like the mighty flood of Nile Poured from his fount of Abyssinian clouds	615

To fertilise the whole Egyptian plain.

The melancholy slackening that ensued	
Upon those tidings by the peasant given	620
Was soon dislodged. Downwards we hurried fast,	
And, with the half-shaped road which we had missed,	
Entered a narrow chasm. The brook and road	
Were fellow-travellers in this gloomy strait,	
And with them did we journey several hours	625
At a slow pace. The immeasurable height	
Of woods decaying, never to be decayed,	
The stationary blasts of waterfalls,	
And in the narrow rent at every turn	
Winds thwarting winds, bewildered and forlorn,	630
The torrents shooting from the clear blue sky,	
The rocks that muttered close upon our ears,	
Black drizzling crags that spake by the way-side	
As if a voice were in them, the sick sight	
And giddy prospect of the raving stream,	635
The unfettered clouds and region of the Heavens,	
Tumult and peace, the darkness and the light—	
Were all like workings of one mind, the features	
Of the same face, blossoms upon one tree;	
Characters of the great Apocalypse,	640
The types and symbols of Eternity,	
Of first, and last, and midst, and without end.	
That night are ladging was a house that stood	
That night our lodging was a house that stood	
Alone within the valley, at a point	C15
Where, tumbling from aloft, a torrent swelled	645
The rapid stream whose margin we had trod;	
A dreary mansion, large beyond all need,	
With high and spacious rooms, deafened and stunned	
By noise of waters, making innocent sleep	650
Lie melancholy among weary bones.	650

Uprisen betimes, our journey we renewed, Led by the stream, ere noon-day magnified

Into a lordly river, broad and deep,	
Dimpling along in silent majesty,	_
With mountains for its neighbours, and in view 65.	5
Of distant mountains and their snowy tops,	
And thus proceeding to Locarno's Lake,	
Fit resting-place for such a visitant.	
Locarno! spreading out in width like Heaven,	
How dost thou cleave to the poetic heart, 66	0
Bask in the sunshine of the memory;	
And Como! thou, a treasure whom the earth	
Keeps to herself, confined as in a depth	
Of Abyssinian privacy. I spake	
Of thee, thy chestnut woods, and garden plots 66.	5
Of Indian corn tended by dark-eyed maids;	
Thy lofty steeps, and pathways roofed with vines,	
Winding from house to house, from town to town,	
Sole link that binds them to each other; walks,	
League after league, and cloistral avenues, 67	0
Where silence dwells if music be not there:	
While yet a youth undisciplined in verse,	
Through fond ambition of that hour I strove	
To chant your praise; nor can approach you now	
Ungreeted by a more melodious Song, 67.	5
Where tones of Nature smoothed by learned Art	
May flow in lasting current. Like a breeze	
Or sunbeam over your domain I passed	
In motion without pause; but ye have left	
Your beauty with me, a serene accord 68	0
Of forms and colours, passive, yet endowed	
In their submissiveness with power as sweet	
And gracious, almost, might I dare to say,	
As virtue is, or goodness; sweet as love,	
Or the remembrance of a generous deed, 68.	5
Or mildest visitations of pure thought,	
When God, the giver of all joy, is thanked	
Religiously, in silent blessedness;	
Sweet as this last herself, for such it is.	

With those delightful pathways we advanced, For two days' space, in presence of the Lake, That, stretching far among the Alps, assumed A character more stern. The second night, From sleep awakened, and misled by sound	690
Of the church clock telling the hours with strokes Whose import then we had not learned, we rose By moonlight, doubting not that day was nigh, And that meanwhile, by no uncertain path, Along the winding margin of the lake,	695
Led, as before, we should behold the scene Hushed in profound repose. We left the town Of Gravedona with this hope; but soon Were lost, bewildered among woods immense, And on a rock sate down, to wait for day.	700
An open place it was, and overlooked, From high, the sullen water far beneath, On which a dull red image of the moon Lay bedded, changing oftentimes its form Like an uneasy snake. From hour to hour	705
We sate and sate, wondering, as if the night Had been ensnared by witchcraft. On the rock At last we stretched our weary limbs for sleep, But 'could not' sleep, tormented by the stings Of insects, which, with noise like that of noon,	710
Filled all the woods: the cry of unknown birds; The mountains more by blackness visible And their own size, than any outward light; The breathless wilderness of clouds; the clock That told, with unintelligible voice,	715
The widely parted hours; the noise of streams, And sometimes rustling motions nigh at hand, That did not leave us free from personal fear; And, lastly, the withdrawing moon, that set Before us, while she still was high in heaven;—	720
These were our food; and such a summer's night Followed that pair of golden days that shed On Como's Lake, and all that round it lay,	725

Their fairest, softest, happiest influence.

But here I must break off, and bid farewell To days, each offering some new sight, or fraught With some untried adventure, in a course Prolonged till sprinklings of autumnal snow Checked our unwearied steps. Let this alone	730
Be mentioned as a parting word, that not In hollow exultation, dealing out Hyperboles of praise comparative, Not rich one moment to be poor for ever; Not prostrate, overborne, as if the mind	735
Herself were nothing, a mere pensioner On outward forms—did we in presence stand Of that magnificent region. On the front Of this whole Song is written that my heart Must, in such Temple, needs have offered up	740
A different worship. Finally, whate'er I saw, or heard, or felt, was but a stream That flowed into a kindred stream; a gale, Confederate with the current of the soul,	745
To speed my voyage; every sound or sight, In its degree of power, administered To grandeur or to tenderness,—to the one Directly, but to tender thoughts by means Less often instantaneous in effect;	750
Led me to these by paths that, in the main, Were more circuitous, but not less sure Duly to reach the point marked out by Heaven. Oh, most beloved Friend! a glorious time,	755
A happy time that was; triumphant looks Were then the common language of all eyes; As if awaked from sleep, the Nations hailed Their great expectancy: the fife of war Was then a spirit-stirring sound indeed, A blackbird's whistle in a budding grove. We left the Swiss exulting in the fate	760

Of their near neighbours; and, when shortening fast	
Our pilgrimage, nor distant far from home,	765
We crossed the Brabant armies on the fret	
For battle in the cause of Liberty.	
A stripling, scarcely of the household then	
Of social life, I looked upon these things	
As from a distance; heard, and saw, and felt,	770
Was touched, but with no intimate concern;	
I seemed to move along them, as a bird	
Moves through the air, or as a fish pursues	
Its sport, or feeds in its proper element;	
I wanted not that joy, I did not need	775
Such help; the ever-living universe,	
Turn where I might, was opening out its glories,	
And the independent spirit of pure youth	
Called forth, at every season, new delights,	
Spread round my steps like sunshine o'er green fields.	780

BOOK SEVENTH RESIDENCE IN LONDON

SIX changeful years have vanished since I first	
Poured out (saluted by that quickening breeze	
Which met me issuing from the City's walls)	
A glad preamble to this Verse: I sang	
Aloud, with fervour irresistible	5
Of short-lived transport, like a torrent bursting,	
From a black thunder-cloud, down Scafell's side	
To rush and disappear. But soon broke forth	
(So willed the Muse) a less impetuous stream,	
That flowed awhile with unabating strength,	10
Then stopped for years; not audible again	
Before last primrose-time. Beloved Friend!	
The assurance which then cheered some heavy thoughts	
On thy departure to a foreign land	
Has failed; too slowly moves the promised work.	15
Through the whole summer have I been at rest,	
Partly from voluntary holiday,	
And part through outward hindrance. But I heard,	
After the hour of sunset yester-even,	
Sitting within doors between light and dark,	20
A choir of redbreasts gathered somewhere near	
My threshold,—minstrels from the distant woods	
Sent in on Winter's service, to announce,	
With preparation artful and benign,	
That the rough lord had left the surly North	25
On his accustomed journey. The delight,	

Due to this timely notice, unawares Smote me, and, listening, I in whispers said, "Ye heartsome Choristers, ye and I will be Associates, and, unscared by blustering winds, Will chant together." Thereafter, as the shades Of twilight deepened, going forth, I spied A glow-worm underneath a dusky plume	30
Or canopy of yet unwithered fern, Clear-shining, like a hermit's taper seen Through a thick forest. Silence touched me here No less than sound had done before; the child Of Summer, lingering, shining, by herself,	35
The voiceless worm on the unfrequented hills, Seemed sent on the same errand with the choir Of Winter that had warbled at my door, And the whole year breathed tenderness and love.	40
The last night's genial feeling overflowed Upon this morning, and my favourite grove, Tossing in sunshine its dark boughs aloft, As if to make the strong wind visible, Wakes in me agitations like its own, A spirit friendly to the Poet's task,	45
Which we will now resume with lively hope, Nor checked by aught of tamer argument That lies before us, needful to be told.	50
Returned from that excursion, soon I bade Farewell for ever to the sheltered seats Of gowned students, quitted hall and bower, And every comfort of that privileged ground, Well pleased to pitch a vagrant tent among The unfenced regions of society.	55
Yet, undetermined to what course of life I should adhere, and seeming to possess A little space of intermediate time At full command, to London first I turned,	60

In no disturbance of excessive hope,
By personal ambition unenslaved,
Frugal as there was need, and, though self-willed,
From dangerous passions free. Three years had flown 65
Since I had felt in heart and soul the shock
Of the huge town's first presence, and had paced
Her endless streets, a transient visitant:
Now, fixed amid that concourse of mankind
Where Pleasure whirls about incessantly, 70
And life and labour seem but one, I filled
An idler's place; an idler well content
To have a house (what matter for a home?)
That owned him; living cheerfully abroad
With unchecked fancy ever on the stir, 75
And all my young affections out of doors.
••
There was a time when whatsoe'er is feigned
Of airy palaces, and gardens built
By Genii of romance; or hath in grave
Authentic history been set forth of Rome, 80
Alcairo, Babylon, or Persepolis;
Or given upon report by pilgrim friars,
Of golden cities ten months' journey deep
Among Tartarian wilds—fell short, far short,
Of what my fond simplicity believed 85
And thought of London—held me by a chain
Less strong of wonder and obscure delight.
Whether the bolt of childhood's Fancy shot
For me beyond its ordinary mark,
'Twere vain to ask; but in our flock of boys 90
Was One, a cripple from his birth, whom chance
Summoned from school to London; fortunate
And envied traveller! When the Boy returned,
After short absence, curiously I scanned
His mien and person, nor was free, in sooth, 95
From disappointment, not to find some change
In look and air, from that new region brought,
As if from Fairy-land. Much I questioned him;

And arrams record he attend on may come	
And every word he uttered, on my ears Fell flatter than a caged parrot's note,	100
5 1	100
That answers unexpectedly awry, And mosks the promptor's listening. Marvelleys things	
And mocks the prompter's listening. Marvellous things Had vanity (quick Spirit that appears	
¥ '- 1	
Almost as deeply seated and as strong	105
In a Child's heart as fear itself) conceived	103
For my enjoyment. Would that I could now	
Recall what then I pictured to myself,	
Of mitred Prelates, Lords in ermine clad,	
The King, and the King's Palace, and, not last,	116
Nor least, Heaven bless him! the renowned Lord Mayor.	110
Dreams not unlike to those which once begat	
A change of purpose in young Whittington, When he, a friendless and a drooping boy,	
Sate on a stone, and heard the bells speak out	
Articulate music. Above all, one thought	115
Baffled my understanding: how men lived	11.
Even next-door neighbours, as we say, yet still	
Strangers, not knowing each the other's name.	
Strangers, not knowing each the other's name.	
Oh, wondrous power of words, by simple faith	
Licensed to take the meaning that we love!	120
Vauxhall and Ranelagh! I then had heard	
Of your green groves, and wilderness of lamps	
Dimming the stars, and fireworks magical,	
And gorgeous ladies, under splendid domes,	
Floating in dance, or warbling high in air	125
The songs of spirits! Nor had Fancy fed	
With less delight upon that other class	
Of marvels, broad-day wonders permanent:	
The River proudly bridged; the dizzy top	
And Whispering Gallery of St. Paul's; the tombs	130
Of Westminster; the Giants of Guildhall;	
Bedlam, and those carved maniacs at the gates,	
Perpetually recumbent; Statues—man,	
And the horse under him—in gilded pomp	
Adorning flowery gardens, 'mid vast squares;	135

The Monument, and that Chamber of the Tower Where England's sovereigns sit in long array, Their steeds bestriding,—every mimic shape Cased in the gleaming mail the monarch wore, Whether for gorgeous tournament addressed, Or life or death upon the battle-field. Those bold imaginations in due time Had vanished, leaving others in their stead: And now I looked upon the living scene; Familiarly perused it; oftentimes, In spite of strongest disappointment, pleased Through courteous self-submission, as a tax	140 145
Paid to the object by prescriptive right.	
Rise up, thou monstrous ant-hill on the plain Of a too busy world! Before me flow, Thou endless stream of men and moving things! Thy every-day appearance, as it strikes—	150
With wonder heightened, or sublimed by awe— On strangers, of all ages; the quick dance Of colours, lights, and forms; the deafening din; The comers and the goers face to face, Face after face; the string of dazzling wares,	155
Shop after shop, with symbols, blazoned names, And all the tradesman's honours overhead: Here, fronts of houses, like a title-page, With letters huge inscribed from top to toe, Stationed above the door, like guardian saints; There, allegoric shapes, female or male,	160
Or physiognomies of real men, Land-warriors, kings, or admirals of the sea, Boyle, Shakspeare, Newton, or the attractive head Of some quack-doctor, famous in his day.	165
Meanwhile the roar continues, till at length, Escaped as from an enemy, we turn Abruptly into some sequestered nook, Still as a sheltered place when winds blow loud!	170

At leisure, thence, through tracts of thin resort,	
And sights and sounds that come at intervals,	
We take our way. A raree-show is here,	
With children gathered round; another street	175
Presents a company of dancing dogs,	
Or dromedary, with an antic pair	
Of monkeys on his back; a minstrel band	
Of Savoyards; or, single and alone,	
An English ballad-singer. Private courts,	180
Gloomy as coffins, and unsightly lanes	
Thrilled by some female vendor's scream, belike	
The very shrillest of all London cries,	
May then entangle our impatient steps;	
Conducted through those labyrinths, unawares,	185
To privileged regions and inviolate,	
Where from their airy lodges studious lawyers	
Look out on waters, walks, and gardens green.	
Thence back into the throng, until we reach,	
Following the tide that slackens by degrees,	190
Some half-frequented scene, where wider streets	
Bring straggling breezes of suburban air.	
Here files of ballads dangle from dead walls;	
Advertisements, of giant-size, from high	
Press forward, in all colours, on the sight;	195
These, bold in conscious merit, lower down;	
'That', fronted with a most imposing word,	
Is, peradventure, one in masquerade.	
As on the broadening causeway we advance,	
Behold, turned upwards, a face hard and strong	200
In lineaments, and red with over-toil.	
'Tis one encountered here and everywhere;	
A travelling cripple, by the trunk cut short,	
And stumping on his arms. In sailor's garb	
Another lies at length, beside a range	205
Of well-formed characters, with chalk inscribed	
Upon the smooth flint stones: the Nurse is here,	
1	

The military Idler, and the Dame, That field-ward takes her walk with decent steps.	210
Now homeward through the thickening hubbub, where See, among less distinguishable shapes, The begging scavenger, with hat in hand; The Italian, as he thrids his way with care, Steadying, far-seen, a frame of images Upon his head; with basket at his breast The Jew; the stately and slow-moving Turk, With freight of slippers piled beneath his arm!	215
Enough;—the mighty concourse I surveyed With no unthinking mind, well pleased to note Among the crowd all specimens of man, Through all the colours which the sun bestows, And every character of form and face:	220
The Swede, the Russian; from the genial south, The Frenchman and the Spaniard; from remote America, the Hunter-Indian; Moors, Malays, Lascars, the Tartar, the Chinese, And Negro Ladies in white muslin gowns.	225
At leisure, then, I viewed, from day to day, The spectacles within doors,—birds and beasts Of every nature, and strange plants convened From every clime; and, next, those sights that ape The absolute presence of reality,	230
Expressing, as in mirror, sea and land, And what earth is, and what she has to show. I do not here allude to subtlest craft, By means refined attaining purest ends, But imitations, fondly made in plain	235
Confession of man's weakness and his loves. Whether the Painter, whose ambitious skill Submits to nothing less than taking in A whole horizon's circuit, do with power, Like that of angels or commissioned spirits,	240

Fix us upon some lofty pinnacle, Or in a ship on waters, with a world	245
Of life, and life-like mockery beneath,	
Above, behind, far stretching and before;	
Or more mechanic artist represent	
By scale exact, in model, wood or clay,	
From blended colours also borrowing help,	250
Some miniature of famous spots or things,—	
St. Peter's Church; or, more aspiring aim,	
In microscopic vision, Rome herself;	
Or, haply, some choice rural haunt,—the Falls	
Of Tivoli; and, high upon that steep,	255
The Sibyl's mouldering Temple! every tree,	
Villa, or cottage, lurking among rocks	
Throughout the landscape; tuft, stone scratch minute—	
All that the traveller sees when he is there.	
Add to these exhibitions, mute and still,	260
Others of wider scope, where living men,	
Music, and shifting pantomimic scenes,	
Diversified the allurement. Need I fear	
To mention by its name, as in degree,	
Lowest of these and humblest in attempt,	265
Yet richly graced with honours of her own,	
Half-rural Sadler's Wells? Though at that time	
Intolerant, as is the way of youth	
Unless itself be pleased, here more than once	
Taking my seat, I saw (nor blush to add,	270
With ample recompense) giants and dwarfs,	
Clowns, conjurors, posture-masters, harlequins,	
Amid the uproar of the rabblement,	
Perform their feats. Nor was it mean delight	
To watch crude Nature work in untaught minds;	275
To note the laws and progress of belief;	
Though obstinate on this way, yet on that	
How willingly we travel, and how far!	
To have, for instance, brought upon the scene	
The champion, Jack the Giant-killer: Lo!	280

He dons his coat of darkness; on the stage	
Walks, and achieves his wonders, from the eye	
Of living Mortal covert, "as the moon	
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave."	
Delusion bold! and how can it be wrought?	285
The garb he wears is black as death, the word	
"Invisible" flames forth upon his chest.	
Here, too, were "forms and pressures of the time,"	
Rough, bold, as Grecian comedy displayed	
When Art was young; dramas of living men,	290
And recent things yet warm with life; a sea-fight,	
Shipwreck, or some domestic incident	
Divulged by Truth and magnified by Fame;	
Such as the daring brotherhood of late	
Set forth, too serious theme for that light place—	295
I mean, O distant Friend! a story drawn	
From our own ground,—the Maid of Buttermere,—	
And how, unfaithful to a virtuous wife	
Deserted and deceived, the Spoiler came	
And wooed the artless daughter of the hills,	300
And wedded her, in cruel mockery	
Of love and marriage bonds. These words to thee	
Must needs bring back the moment when we first,	
Ere the broad world rang with the maiden's name,	
Beheld her serving at the cottage inn;	305
Both stricken, as she entered or withdrew,	
With admiration of her modest mien	
And carriage, marked by unexampled grace.	
We since that time not unfamiliarly	
Have seen her,—her discretion have observed,	310
Her just opinions, delicate reserve,	
Her patience, and humility of mind	
Unspoiled by commendation and the excess	
Of public notice—an offensive light	
To a meek spirit suffering inwardly.	315
- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

From this memorial tribute to my theme

I was returning, when, with sundry forms Commingled—shapes which met me in the way That we must tread—thy image rose again, Maiden of Buttermere! She lives in peace Upon the spot where she was born and reared; Without contamination doth she live In quietness, without anxiety:	320
Beside the mountain chapel, sleeps in earth Her new-born infant, fearless as a lamb That, thither driven from some unsheltered place, Rests underneath the little rock-like pile	325
When storms are raging. Happy are they both— Mother and child!—These feelings, in themselves Trite, do yet scarcely seem so when I think On those ingenuous moments of our youth Ere we have learnt by use to slight the crimes	330
And sorrows of the world. Those simple days Are now my theme; and, foremost of the scenes, Which yet survive in memory, appears One, at whose centre sate a lovely Boy, A sportive infant, who, for six months' space,	335
Not more, had been of age to deal about Articulate prattle—Child as beautiful As ever clung around a mother's neck, Or father fondly gazed upon with pride. There, too, conspicuous for stature tall	340
And large dark eyes, beside her infant stood The mother; but, upon her cheeks diffused, False tints too well accorded with the glare From play-house lustres thrown without reserve On every object near. The Boy had been	345
The pride and pleasure of all lookers-on In whatsoever place, but seemed in this A sort of alien scattered from the clouds. Of lusty vigour, more than infantine He was in limb, in cheek a summer rose Just three parts blown—a cottage-child—if e'er, By cottage-door on breezy mountain-side,	350

Or in some sheltering vale, was seen a babe	355
By Nature's gifts so favoured. Upon a board	
Decked with refreshments had this child been placed	
'His' little stage in the vast theatre,	
And there he sate, surrounded with a throng	
Of chance spectators, chiefly dissolute men	360
And shameless women, treated and caressed;	
Ate, drank, and with the fruit and glasses played,	
While oaths and laughter and indecent speech	
Were rife about him as the songs of birds	
Contending after showers. The mother now	365
Is fading out of memory, but I see	
The lovely Boy as I beheld him then	
Among the wretched and the falsely gay,	
Like one of those who walked with hair unsinged	
Amid the fiery furnace. Charms and spells	370
Muttered on black and spiteful instigation	
Have stopped, as some believe, the kindliest growths.	
Ah, with how different spirit might a prayer	
Have been preferred, that this fair creature, checked	
By special privilege of Nature's love,	375
Should in his childhood be detained for ever!	
But with its universal freight the tide	
Hath rolled along, and this bright innocent,	
Mary! may now have lived till he could look	
With envy on thy nameless babe that sleeps,	380
Beside the mountain chapel, undisturbed.	
Four rapid years had scarcely then been told	
Since, travelling southward from our pastoral hills,	
I heard, and for the first time in my life,	
The voice of woman utter blasphemy—	385
Saw woman as she is, to open shame	
Abandoned, and the pride of public vice;	
I shuddered, for a barrier seemed at once	
Thrown in that from humanity divorced	
Humanity, splitting the race of man	390
In twain, yet leaving the same outward form.	

Distress of mind ensued upon the sight, And ardent meditation. Later years Brought to such spectacle a milder sadness, Feelings of pure commiseration, grief For the individual and the overthrow Of her soul's beauty; farther I was then But seldom led, or wished to go; in truth The sorrow of the passion stopped me there.	395
But let me now, less moved, in order take	400
Our argument. Enough is said to show	
How casual incidents of real life,	
Observed where pastime only had been sought,	
Outweighed, or put to flight, the set events	
And measured passions of the stage, albeit	405
By Siddons trod in the fulness of her power.	
Yet was the theatre my dear delight;	
The very gilding, lamps and painted scrolls,	
And all the mean upholstery of the place,	
Wanted not animation, when the tide	410
Of pleasure ebbed but to return as fast	
With the ever-shifting figures of the scene,	
Solemn or gay: whether some beauteous dame	
Advanced in radiance through a deep recess	
Of thick entangled forest, like the moon	415
Opening the clouds; or sovereign king, announced	
With flourishing trumpet, came in full-blown state	
Of the world's greatness, winding round with train	
Of courtiers, banners, and a length of guards;	420
Or captive led in abject weeds, and jingling	420
His slender manacles; or romping girl	
Bounced, leapt, and pawed the air; or mumbling sire,	
A scare-crow pattern of old age dressed up	
In all the tatters of infirmity	125
All loosely put together, hobbled in,	425
Stumping upon a cane with which he smites, From time to time, the solid boards, and makes them	
Prate somewhat loudly of the whereabout	
Trace somewhat folding of the whereabout	

Of one so overloaded with his years.	
But what of this! the laugh, the grin, grimace,	430
The antics striving to outstrip each other,	
Were all received, the least of them not lost,	
With an unmeasured welcome. Through the night,	
Between the show, and many-headed mass	
Of the spectators, and each several nook	435
Filled with its fray or brawl, how eagerly	
And with what flashes, as it were, the mind	
Turned this way—that way! sportive and alert	
And watchful, as a kitten when at play,	
While winds are eddying round her, among straws	440
And rustling leaves. Enchanting age and sweet!	
Romantic almost, looked at through a space,	
How small, of intervening years! For then,	
Though surely no mean progress had been made	
In meditations holy and sublime,	445
Yet something of a girlish child-like gloss	
Of novelty survived for scenes like these;	
Enjoyment haply handed down from times	
When at a country-playhouse, some rude barn	
Tricked out for that proud use, if I perchance	450
Caught, on a summer evening through a chink	
In the old wall, an unexpected glimpse	
Of daylight, the bare thought of where I was	
Gladdened me more than if I had been led	
Into a dazzling cavern of romance,	455
Crowded with Genii busy among works	
Not to be looked at by the common sun.	
The matter that detains us now may seem,	
To many, neither dignified enough	
Nor arduous, yet will not be scorned by them,	460
Who, looking inward, have observed the ties	
That bind the perishable hours of life	
Each to the other, and the curious props	
By which the world of memory and thought	
Exists and is sustained. More lofty themes,	465

Such as at least do wear a prouder face, Solicit our regard; but when I think Of these, I feel the imaginative power	
Languish within me; even then it slept,	
When, pressed by tragic sufferings, the heart	470
Was more than full; amid my sobs and tears	
It slept, even in the pregnant season of youth.	
For though I was most passionately moved	
And yielded to all changes of the scene	
With an obsequious promptness, yet the storm	475
Passed not beyond the suburbs of the mind;	
Save when realities of act and mien,	
The incarnation of the spirits that move	
In harmony amid the Poet's world,	
Rose to ideal grandeur, or, called forth	480
By power of contrast, made me recognise,	
As at a glance, the things which I had shaped,	
And yet not shaped, had seen and scarcely seen,	
When, having closed the mighty Shakspeare's page,	
I mused, and thought, and felt, in solitude.	485
Pass we from entertainments, that are such	
Professedly, to others titled higher,	
Yet, in the estimate of youth at least,	
More near akin to those than names imply,—	
I mean the brawls of lawyers in their courts	490
Before the ermined judge, or that great stage	
Where senators, tongue-favoured men, perform,	
Admired and envied. Oh! the beating heart,	
When one among the prime of these rose up,—	
One, of whose name from childhood we had heard	495
Familiarly, a household term, like those,	
The Bedfords, Glosters, Salsburys, of old,	
Whom the fifth Harry talks of. Silence! hush!	
This is no trifler, no short-flighted wit,	
No stammerer of a minute, painfully	500
Delivered, No! the Orator hath yoked	
The Hours, like young Aurora, to his car:	

Thrice welcome Presence! how can patience e'er Grow weary of attending on a track That kindles with such glory! All are charmed, Astonished; like a hero in romance, He winds away his never-ending horn; Words follow words, sense seems to follow sense: What memory and what logic! till the strain Transcendent, superhuman as it seemed,	505 510
Grows tedious even in a young man's ear.	210
Genius of Burke! forgive the pen seduced By specious wonders, and too slow to tell Of what the ingenuous, what bewildered men, Beginning to mistrust their boastful guides,	515
And wise men, willing to grow wiser, caught,	313
Rapt auditors! from thy most eloquent tongue—	
Now mute, for ever mute in the cold grave.	
I see him,—old, but vigorous in age,—	
Stand like an oak whose stag-horn branches start	520
Out of its leafy brow, the more to awe	
The younger brethren of the grove. But some—	
While he forewarns, denounces, launches forth,	
Against all systems built on abstract rights,	
Keen ridicule; the majesty proclaims	525
Of Institutes and Laws, hallowed by time;	
Declares the vital power of social ties	
Endeared by Custom; and with high disdain,	
Exploding upstart Theory, insists	72 0
Upon the allegiance to which men are born—	530
Some—say at once a froward multitude—	
Murmur (for truth is hated, where not loved)	
As the winds fret within the Aeolian cave,	
Galled by their monarch's chain. The times were big With ominous change, which, night by night, provoked	535
Keen struggles, and black clouds of passion raised;	333
But memorable moments intervened,	
When Wisdom, like the Goddess from Jove's brain,	
Broke forth in armour of resplendent words,	

Startling the Synod. Could a youth, and one In ancient story versed, whose breast had heaved Under the weight of classic eloquence, Sit, see, and hear, unthankful, uninspired?	540
Nor did the Pulpit's oratory fail	
To achieve its higher triumph. Not unfelt	545
Were its admonishments, nor lightly heard	
The awful truths delivered thence by tongues	
Endowed with various power to search the soul;	
Yet ostentation, domineering, oft	
Poured forth harangues, how sadly out of place!—	550
There have I seen a comely bachelor,	
Fresh from a toilette of two hours, ascend	
His rostrum, with seraphic glance look up,	
And, in a tone elaborately low	
Beginning, lead his voice through many a maze	555
A minuet course; and, winding up his mouth,	
From time to time, into an orifice	
Most delicate, a lurking eyelet, small,	
And only not invisible, again	
Open it out, diffusing thence a smile	560
Of rapt irradiation, exquisite.	
Meanwhile the Evangelists, Isaiah, Job,	
Moses, and he who penned, the other day,	
The Death of Abel, Shakspeare, and the Bard	
Whose genius spangled o'er a gloomy theme	565
With fancies thick as his inspiring stars,	
And Ossian (doubt not—'tis the naked truth)	
Summoned from streamy Morven—each and all	
Would, in their turns, lend ornaments and flowers	
To entwine the crook of eloquence that helped	570
This pretty Shepherd, pride of all the plains,	
To rule and guide his captivated flock.	
I glance but at a few conspicuous marks,	
Leaving a thousand others, that, in hall,	
Court, theatre, conventicle, or shop,	575
Court, meane, convenience, or shop,	515

In public room or private, park or street, Each fondly reared on his own pedestal, Looked out for admiration. Folly, vice, Extravagance in gesture, mien, and dress,	
And all the strife of singularity,	580
Lies to the ear, and lies to every sense—	
Of these, and of the living shapes they wear,	
There is no end. Such candidates for regard,	
Although well pleased to be where they were found,	
I did not hunt after, nor greatly prize,	585
Nor made unto myself a secret boast	
Of reading them with quick and curious eye;	
But, as a common produce, things that are	
To-day, to-morrow will be, took of them	
Such willing note, as, on some errand bound	590
That asks not speed, a traveller might bestow	
On sea-shells that bestrew the sandy beach,	
Or daisies swarming through the fields of June.	
But foolishness and madness in parade,	
Though most at home in this their dear domain,	595
Are scattered everywhere, no rarities,	
Even to the rudest novice of the Schools.	
Me, rather, it employed, to note, and keep	
In memory, those individual sights	
Of courage, or integrity, or truth,	600
Or tenderness, which there, set off by foil,	
Appeared more touching. One will I select—	
A Father—for he bore that sacred name;—	
Him saw I, sitting in an open square,	
Upon a corner-stone of that low wall,	605
Wherein were fixed the iron pales that fenced	
A spacious grass-plot; there, in silence, sate	
This One Man, with a sickly babe outstretched	
Upon his knee, whom he had thither brought	<i>c</i> 10
For sunshine, and to breathe the fresher air.	610
Of those who passed, and me who looked at him,	
He took no heed; but in his brawny arms	

(The Artificer was to the elbow bare, And from his work this moment had been stolen) He held the child, and, bending over it, As if he were afraid both of the sun And of the air, which he had come to seek, Eyed the poor babe with love unutterable.	615
As the black storm upon the mountain top Sets off the sunbeam in the valley, so That huge fermenting mass of human-kind Serves as a solemn back-ground, or relief,	620
To single forms and objects, whence they draw, For feeling and contemplative regard, More than inherent liveliness and power. How oft, amid those overflowing streets, Have I gone forward with the crowd, and said	625
Unto myself, "The face of every one That passes by me is a mystery!" Thus have I looked, nor ceased to look, oppressed By thoughts of what and whither, when and how, Until the shapes before my eyes became	630
A second-sight procession, such as glides Over still mountains, or appears in dreams; And once, far-travelled in such mood, beyond The reach of common indication, lost Amid the moving pageant, I was smitten	635
Abruptly, with the view (a sight not rare) Of a blind Beggar, who, with upright face, Stood, propped against a wall, upon his chest Wearing a written paper, to explain His story, whence he came, and who he was.	640
Caught by the spectacle my mind turned round As with the might of waters; and apt type This label seemed of the utmost we can know, Both of ourselves and of the universe;	645
And, on the shape of that unmoving man, His steadfast face and sightless eyes, I gazed, As if admonished from another world.	

Though reared upon the base of outward things,	650
Structures like these the excited spirit mainly	
Builds for herself; scenes different there are,	
Full-formed, that take, with small internal help,	
Possession of the faculties,—the peace	
That comes with night; the deep solemnity	655
Of nature's intermediate hours of rest,	
When the great tide of human life stands still:	
The business of the day to come, unborn,	
Of that gone by, locked up, as in the grave;	
The blended calmness of the heavens and earth,	660
Moonlight and stars, and empty streets, and sounds	
Unfrequent as in deserts; at late hours	
Of winter evenings, when unwholesome rains	
Are falling hard, with people yet astir,	
The feeble salutation from the voice	665
Of some unhappy woman, now and then	
Heard as we pass, when no one looks about,	
Nothing is listened to. But these, I fear,	
Are falsely catalogued; things that are, are not,	
As the mind answers to them, or the heart	670
Is prompt, or slow, to feel. What say you, then,	
To times, when half the city shall break out	
Full of one passion, vengeance, rage, or fear?	
To executions, to a street on fire,	
Mobs, riots, or rejoicings? From these sights	675
Take one,—that ancient festival, the Fair,	
Holden where martyrs suffered in past time,	
And named of St. Bartholomew; there, see	
A work completed to our hands, that lays,	
If any spectacle on earth can do,	680
The whole creative powers of man asleep!—	
For once, the Muse's help will we implore,	
And she shall lodge us, wafted on her wings,	
Above the press and danger of the crowd,	
Upon some showman's platform. What a shock	685
For eyes and ears! what anarchy and din,	
Barbarian and infernal,—a phantasma,	

Monstrous in colour, motion, shape, sight, sound!	
Below, the open space, through every nook	
Of the wide area, twinkles, is alive	690
With heads; the midway region, and above,	
Is thronged with staring pictures and huge scrolls,	
Dumb proclamations of the Prodigies;	
With chattering monkeys dangling from their poles,	
And children whirling in their roundabouts;	695
With those that stretch the neck and strain the eyes,	
And crack the voice in rivalship, the crowd	
Inviting; with buffoons against buffoons	
Grimacing, writhing, screaming,—him who grinds	
The hurdy-gurdy, at the fiddle weaves,	700
Rattles the salt-box, thumps the kettle-drum,	
And him who at the trumpet puffs his cheeks,	
The silver-collared Negro with his timbrel,	
Equestrians, tumblers, women, girls, and boys,	
Blue-breeched, pink-vested, with high-towering plumes.—	705
All moveables of wonder, from all parts,	
Are here—Albinos, painted Indians, Dwarfs,	
The Horse of knowledge, and the learned Pig,	
The Stone-eater, the man that swallows fire,	
Giants, Ventriloquists, the Invisible Girl,	710
The Bust that speaks and moves its goggling eyes,	
The Wax-work, Clock-work, all the marvellous craft	
Of modern Merlins, Wild Beasts, Puppet-shows,	
All out-o'-the-way, far-fetched, perverted things,	
All freaks of nature, all Promethean thoughts	715
Of man, his dulness, madness, and their feats	
All jumbled up together, to compose	
A Parliament of Monsters. Tents and Booths	
Meanwhile, as if the whole were one vast mill,	
Are vomiting, receiving on all sides,	720
Men, Women, three-years' Children, Babes in arms.	

Oh, blank confusion! true epitome Of what the mighty City is herself, To thousands upon thousands of her sons,

Living amid the same perpetual whirl	725
Of trivial objects, melted and reduced	723
To one identity, by differences	
That have no law, no meaning, and no end—	
Oppression, under which even highest minds	
Must labour, whence the strongest are not free.	730
But though the picture weary out the eye,	730
By nature an unmanageable sight,	
It is not wholly so to him who looks	
In steadiness, who hath among least things	
An under-sense of greatest; sees the parts	735
As parts, but with a feeling of the whole.	133
This, of all acquisitions, first awaits	
On sundry and most widely different modes	
Of education, nor with least delight	
_	740
On that through which I passed. Attention springs,	740
And comprehensiveness and memory flow, From early converse with the works of God	
•	
Among all regions; chiefly where appear	
Most obviously simplicity and power.	715
Think, how the everlasting streams and woods,	745
Stretched and still stretching far and wide, exalt	
The roving Indian, on his desert sands:	
What grandeur not unfelt, what pregnant show	
Of beauty, meets the sun-burnt Arab's eye:	750
And, as the sea propels, from zone to zone,	750
Its currents; magnifies its shoals of life	
Beyond all compass; spreads, and sends aloft	
Armies of clouds,—even so, its powers and aspects	
Shape for mankind, by principles as fixed,	
The views and aspirations of the soul	755
To majesty. Like virtue have the forms	
Perennial of the ancient hills; nor less	
The changeful language of their countenances	
Quickens the slumbering mind, and aids the thoughts,	
However multitudinous, to move	760
With order and relation. This, if still,	
As hitherto, in freedom I may speak,	

Not violating any just restraint,
As may be hoped, of real modesty,—
This did I feel, in London's vast domain.
765
The Spirit of Nature was upon me there;
The soul of Beauty and enduring Life
Vouchsafed her inspiration, and diffused,
Through meagre lines and colours, and the press
Of self-destroying, transitory things,
Composure, and ennobling Harmony.

BOOK EIGHTH RETROSPECT—LOVE OF NATURE LEADING TO LOVE OF MAN

WHAT sounds are those, Helvellyn, that are heard	
Up to thy summit, through the depth of air	
Ascending, as if distance had the power	
To make the sounds more audible? What crowd	
Covers, or sprinkles o'er, yon village green?	5
Crowd seems it, solitary hill! to thee,	
Though but a little family of men,	
Shepherds and tillers of the ground—betimes	
Assembled with their children and their wives,	
And here and there a stranger interspersed.	10
They hold a rustic fair—a festival,	
Such as, on this side now, and now on that,	
Repeated through his tributary vales,	
Helvellyn, in the silence of his rest,	
Sees annually, if clouds towards either ocean	15
Blown from their favourite resting-place, or mists	
Dissolved, have left him an unshrouded head.	
Delightful day it is for all who dwell	
In this secluded glen, and eagerly	
They give it welcome. Long ere heat of noon,	20
From byre or field the kine were brought; the sheep	
Are penned in cotes: the chaffering is begun	

The heifer lows, uneasy at the voice	
Of a new master; bleat the flocks aloud.	
Booths are there none; a stall or two is here;	25
A lame man or a blind, the one to beg,	
The other to make music; hither, too,	
From far, with basket, slung upon her arm,	
Of hawker's wares—books, pictures, combs, and pins—	
Some aged woman finds her way again,	30
Year after year, a punctual visitant!	
There also stands a speech-maker by rote,	
Pulling the strings of his boxed raree-show;	
And in the lapse of many years may come	
Prouder itinerant, mountebank, or he	35
Whose wonders in a covered wain lie hid.	
But one there is, the loveliest of them all,	
Some sweet lass of the valley, looking out	
For gains, and who that sees her would not buy?	
Fruits of her father's orchard are her wares,	40
And with the ruddy produce she walks round	
Among the crowd, half pleased with, half ashamed	
Of, her new office, blushing restlessly.	
The children now are rich, for the old to-day	
Are generous as the young; and, if content	45
With looking on, some ancient wedded pair	
Sit in the shade together; while they gaze,	
"A cheerful smile unbends the wrinkled brow,	
The days departed start again to life,	
And all the scenes of childhood reappear,	50
Faint, but more tranquil, like the changing sun	
To him who slept at noon and wakes at eve."	
Thus gaiety and cheerfulness prevail,	
Spreading from young to old, from old to young,	
And no one seems to want his share.—Immense	55
Is the recess, the circumambient world	
Magnificent, by which they are embraced:	
They move about upon the soft green turf:	
How little they, they and their doings, seem,	
And all that they can further or obstruct!	60

Through utter weakness pitiably dear,	
As tender infants are: and yet how great!	
For all things serve them: them the morning light	
Loves, as it glistens on the silent rocks;	
And them the silent rocks, which now from high	65
Look down upon them; the reposing clouds;	
The wild brooks prattling from invisible haunts;	
And old Helvellyn, conscious of the stir	
Which animates this day their calm abode.	
With deep devotion, Nature, did I feel,	70
In that enormous City's turbulent world	
Of men and things, what benefit I owed	
To thee, and those domains of rural peace,	
Where to the sense of beauty first my heart	
Was opened; tract more exquisitely fair	75
Than that famed paradise of ten thousand trees,	
Or Gehol's matchless gardens, for delight	
Of the Tartarian dynasty composed	
(Beyond that mighty wall, not fabulous,	
China's stupendous mound) by patient toil	80
Of myriads and boon nature's lavish help;	
There, in a clime from widest empire chosen,	
Fulfilling (could enchantment have done more?)	
A sumptuous dream of flowery lawns, with domes	
Of pleasure sprinkled over, shady dells	85
For eastern monasteries, sunny mounts	
With temples crested, bridges, gondolas,	
Rocks, dens, and groves of foliage taught to melt	
Into each other their obsequious hues,	
Vanished and vanishing in subtle chase,	90
Too fine to be pursued; or standing forth	
In no discordant opposition, strong	
And gorgeous as the colours side by side	
Bedded among rich plumes of tropic birds;	
And mountains over all, embracing all;	95
And all the landscape, endlessly enriched	
With waters running, falling, or asleep.	

But lovelier far than this, the paradise Where I was reared; in Nature's primitive gifts Favoured no less, and more to every sense Delicious, seeing that the sun and sky, The elements, and seasons as they change,	100
Do find a worthy fellow-labourer there— Man free, man working for himself, with choice Of time, and place, and object; by his wants, His comforts, native occupations, cares, Cheerfully led to individual ends Or social, and still followed by a train Unwooed, unthought-of even—simplicity,	105
And beauty, and inevitable grace.	110
Yea, when a glimpse of those imperial bowers Would to a child be transport over-great, When but a half-hour's roam through such a place Would leave behind a dance of images, That shall break in upon his sleep for weeks; Even then the common haunts of the green earth, And ordinary interests of man, Which they embosom, all without regard As both may seem, are fastening on the heart	115
Insensibly, each with the other's help. For me, when my affections first were led From kindred, friends, and playmates, to partake Love for the human creature's absolute self, That noticeable kindliness of heart	120
Sprang out of fountains, there abounding most, Where sovereign Nature dictated the tasks And occupations which her beauty adorned, And Shepherds were the men that pleased me first; Not such as Saturn ruled 'mid Latian wilds,	125
With arts and laws so tempered, that their lives Left, even to us toiling in this late day, A bright tradition of the golden age; Not such as, 'mid Arcadian fastnesses Sequestered, handed down among themselves	130

Felicity, in Grecian song renowned;	135
Nor such as—when an adverse fate had driven,	
From house and home, the courtly band whose fortunes	
Entered, with Shakspeare's genius, the wild woods	
Of Arden—amid sunshine or in shade	
Culled the best fruits of Time's uncounted hours,	140
Ere Phoebe sighed for the false Ganymede;	
Or there where Perdita and Florizel	
Together danced, Queen of the feast, and King;	
Nor such as Spenser fabled. True it is,	
That I had heard (what he perhaps had seen)	145
Of maids at sunrise bringing in from far	
Their May-bush, and along the streets in flocks	
Parading with a song of taunting rhymes,	
Aimed at the laggards slumbering within doors;	
Had also heard, from those who yet remembered,	150
Tales of the May-pole dance, and wreaths that decked	
Porch, door-way, or kirk-pillar; and of youths,	
Each with his maid, before the sun was up,	
By annual custom, issuing forth in troops,	
To drink the waters of some sainted well,	155
And hang it round with garlands. Love survives;	
But, for such purpose, flowers no longer grow:	
The times, too sage, perhaps too proud, have dropped	
These lighter graces; and the rural ways	
And manners which my childhood looked upon	160
Were the unluxuriant produce of a life	
Intent on little but substantial needs,	
Yet rich in beauty, beauty that was felt.	
But images of danger and distress,	
Man suffering among awful Powers and Forms;	165
Of this I heard, and saw enough to make	
Imagination restless; nor was free	
Myself from frequent perils; nor were tales	
Wanting,—the tragedies of former times,	
Hazards and strange escapes, of which the rocks	170
Immutable, and everflowing streams,	
Where'er I roamed, were speaking monuments.	

Smooth life had flock and shepherd in old time, Long springs and tepid winters, on the banks Of delicate Galesus; and no less Those scattered along Adria's myrtle shores: Smooth life had herdsman, and his snow-white herd	175
To triumphs and to sacrificial rites	
Devoted, on the inviolable stream Of rich Clitumnus; and the goat-herd lived	180
As calmly, underneath the pleasant brows	160
Of cool Lucretilis, where the pipe was heard	
Of Pan, Invisible God, thrilling the rocks	
With tutelary music, from all harm	
The fold protecting, I myself, mature	185
In manhood then, have seen a pastoral tract	100
Like one of these, where Fancy might run wild,	
Though under skies less generous, less serene:	
There, for her own delight had Nature framed	
A pleasure-ground, diffused a fair expanse	190
Of level pasture, islanded with groves	
And banked with woody risings; but the Plain	
Endless, here opening widely out, and there	
Shut up in lesser lakes or beds of lawn	
And intricate recesses, creek or bay	195
Sheltered within a shelter, where at large	
The shepherd strays, a rolling hut his home.	
Thither he comes with spring-time, there abides	
All summer, and at sunrise ye may hear	
His flageolet to liquid notes of love	200
Attuned, or sprightly fife resounding far.	
Nook is there none, nor tract of that vast space	
Where passage opens, but the same shall have	
In turn its visitant, telling there his hours	205
In unlaborious pleasure, with no task	205
More toilsome than to carve a beechen bowl	
For spring or fountain, which the traveller finds,	
When through the region he pursues at will His devious course. A glimpse of such sweet life	
I saw when, from the melancholy walls	210
1 saw when, from the metalleliory walls	210

Of Goslar, once imperial, I renewed	
My daily walk along that wide champaign,	
That, reaching to her gates, spreads east and west,	
And northwards, from beneath the mountainous verge	
Of the Hercynian forest. Yet, hail to you	215
Moors, mountains, headlands, and ye hollow vales,	
Ye long deep channels for the Atlantic's voice,	
Powers of my native region! Ye that seize	
The heart with firmer grasp! Your snows and streams	
Ungovernable, and your terrifying winds,	220
That howl so dismally for him who treads	
Companionless your awful solitudes!	
There, 'tis the shepherd's task the winter long	
To wait upon the storms: of their approach	
Sagacious, into sheltering coves he drives	225
His flock, and thither from the homestead bears	
A toilsome burden up the craggy ways,	
And deals it out, their regular nourishment	
Strewn on the frozen snow. And when the spring	
Looks out, and all the pastures dance with lambs,	230
And when the flock, with warmer weather, climbs	
Higher and higher, him his office leads	
To watch their goings, whatsoever track	
The wanderers choose. For this he quits his home	
At day-spring, and no sooner doth the sun	235
Begin to strike him with a fire-like heat,	
Than he lies down upon some shining rock,	
And breakfasts with his dog. When they have stolen,	
As is their wont, a pittance from strict time,	
For rest not needed or exchange of love,	240
Then from his couch he starts; and now his feet	
Crush out a livelier fragrance from the flowers	
Of lowly thyme, by Nature's skill enwrought	
In the wild turf: the lingering dews of morn	
Smoke round him, as from hill to hill he hies,	245
His staff protending like a hunter's spear,	
Or by its aid leaping from crag to crag,	
And o'er the brawling beds of unbridged streams.	

Philosophy, methinks, at Fancy's call, Might deign to follow him through what he does Or sees in his day's march; himself he feels, In those vast regions where his service lies, A freeman, wedded to his life of hope	250
And hazard, and hard labour interchanged With that majestic indolence so dear To native man. A rambling schoolboy, thus, I felt his presence in his own domain, As of a lord and master, or a power,	255
Or genius, under Nature, under God, Presiding; and severest solitude Had more commanding looks when he was there. When up the lonely brooks on rainy days	260
Angling I went, or trod the trackless hills By mists bewildered, suddenly mine eyes Have glanced upon him distant a few steps, In size a giant, stalking through thick fog, His sheep like Greenland bears; or, as he stepped	265
Beyond the boundary line of some hill-shadow, His form hath flashed upon me, glorified By the deep radiance of the setting sun: Or him have I descried in distant sky, A solitary object and sublime,	270
Above all height! like an aerial cross Stationed alone upon a spiry rock Of the Chartreuse, for worship. Thus was man Ennobled outwardly before my sight, And thus my heart was early introduced	275
To an unconscious love and reverence Of human nature; hence the human form To me became an index of delight, Of grace and honour, power and worthiness. Meanwhile this creature—spiritual almost	280
As those of books, but more exalted far; Far more of an imaginative form Than the gay Corin of the groves, who lives For his own fancies, or to dance by the hour,	285

In coronal, with Phyllis in the midst—	
Was, for the purposes of kind, a man	
With the most common; husband, father; learned,	
Could teach, admonish; suffered with the rest	290
From vice and folly, wretchedness and fear;	
Of this I little saw, cared less for it,	
But something must have felt.	
Call ye these appearances—	
Which I beheld of shepherds in my youth,	295
This sanctity of Nature given to man—	
A shadow, a delusion, ye who pore	
On the dead letter, miss the spirit of things;	
Whose truth is not a motion or a shape	
Instinct with vital functions, but a block	300
Or waxen image which yourselves have made,	
And ye adore! But blessed be the God	
Of Nature and of Man that this was so;	
That men before my inexperienced eyes	
Did first present themselves thus purified,	305
Removed, and to a distance that was fit:	
And so we all of us in some degree	
Are led to knowledge, wheresoever led,	
And howsoever; were it otherwise,	
And we found evil fast as we find good	310
In our first years, or think that it is found,	
How could the innocent heart bear up and live!	
But doubly fortunate my lot; not here	
Alone, that something of a better life	
Perhaps was round me than it is the privilege	315
Of most to move in, but that first I looked	
At Man through objects that were great or fair;	
First communed with him by their help. And thus	
Was founded a sure safeguard and defence	
Against the weight of meanness, selfish cares,	320
Coarse manners, vulgar passions, that beat in	
On all sides from the ordinary world	
In which we traffic. Starting from this point	
I had my face turned toward the truth, began	

With an advantage furnished by that kind Of prepossession, without which the soul Receives no knowledge that can bring forth good, No genuine insight ever comes to her. From the restraint of over-watchful eyes	325
Preserved, I moved about, year after year,	330
Happy, and now most thankful that my walk	
Was guarded from too early intercourse	
With the deformities of crowded life,	
And those ensuing laughters and contempts,	
Self-pleasing, which, if we would wish to think	335
With a due reverence on earth's rightful lord,	
Here placed to be the inheritor of heaven,	
Will not permit us; but pursue the mind,	
That to devotion willingly would rise,	
Into the temple and the temple's heart.	340
Yet deem not, Friend! that human kind with me	
Thus early took a place pre-eminent;	
Nature herself was, at this unripe time,	
But secondary to my own pursuits	
And animal activities, and all	345
Their trivial pleasures; and when these had drooped	
And gradually expired, and Nature, prized	
For her own sake, became my joy, even then—	
And upwards through late youth, until not less	
Than two-and-twenty summers had been told—	350
Was Man in my affections and regards	
Subordinate to her, her visible forms	
And viewless agencies: a passion, she,	
A rapture often, and immediate love	
Ever at hand; he, only a delight	355
Occasional, an accidental grace,	
His hour being not yet come. Far less had then	
The inferior creatures, beast or bird, attuned	
My spirit to that gentleness of love,	
(Though they had long been carefully observed),	360
Won from me those minute obeisances	

Of tenderness, which I may number now With my first blessings. Nevertheless, on these	
The light of beauty did not fall in vain,	
Or grandeur circumfuse them to no end.	365
But when that first poetic faculty	
Of plain Imagination and severe,	
No longer a mute influence of the soul,	
Ventured, at some rash Muse's earnest call,	
To try her strength among harmonious words;	370
And to book-notions and the rules of art	
Did knowingly conform itself; there came	
Among the simple shapes of human life	
A wilfulness of fancy and conceit;	
And Nature and her objects beautified	375
These fictions, as in some sort, in their turn,	
They burnished her. From touch of this new power	
Nothing was safe: the elder-tree that grew	
Beside the well-known charnel-house had then	
A dismal look: the yew-tree had its ghost,	380
That took his station there for ornament:	
The dignities of plain occurrence then	
Were tasteless, and truth's golden mean, a point	
Where no sufficient pleasure could be found.	
Then, if a widow, staggering with the blow	385
Of her distress, was known to have turned her steps	
To the cold grave in which her husband slept,	
One night, or haply more than one, through pain	
Or half-insensate impotence of mind,	
The fact was caught at greedily, and there	390
She must be visitant the whole year through,	
Wetting the turf with never-ending tears.	
Through quaint obliquities I might pursue	
These cravings; when the foxglove, one by one,	
Upwards through every stage of the tall stem,	395
Had shed beside the public way its bells,	-
And stood of all dismantled, save the last	

Left at the tapering ladder's top, that seemed	
To bend as doth a slender blade of grass	
Tipped with a rain-drop, Fancy loved to seat,	400
Beneath the plant despoiled, but crested still	
With this last relic, soon itself to fall,	
Some vagrant mother, whose arch little ones,	
All unconcerned by her dejected plight,	
Laughed as with rival eagerness their hands	405
Gathered the purple cups that round them lay,	
Strewing the turfs green slope.	
A diamond light	
(Whene'er the summer sun, declining, smote	
A smooth rock wet with constant springs) was seen	410
Sparkling from out a copse-clad bank that rose	
Fronting our cottage. Oft beside the hearth	
Seated, with open door, often and long	
Upon this restless lustre have I gazed,	
That made my fancy restless as itself.	415
'Twas now for me a burnished silver shield	
Suspended over a knight's tomb, who lay	
Inglorious, buried in the dusky wood:	
An entrance now into some magic cave	
Or palace built by fairies of the rock;	420
Nor could I have been bribed to disenchant	
The spectacle, by visiting the spot.	
Thus wilful Fancy, in no hurtful mood,	
Engrafted far-fetched shapes on feelings bred	
By pure Imagination: busy Power	425
She was, and with her ready pupil turned	
Instinctively to human passions, then	
Least understood. Yet, 'mid the fervent swarm	
Of these vagaries, with an eye so rich	
As mine was through the bounty of a grand	430
And lovely region, I had forms distinct	
To steady me: each airy thought revolved	
Round a substantial centre, which at once	
Incited it to motion, and controlled.	
I did not pine like one in cities bred,	435

As was thy melancholy lot, dear Friend!	
Great Spirit as thou art, in endless dreams	
Of sickliness, disjoining, joining, things	
Without the light of knowledge. Where the harm,	
If, when the woodman languished with disease	440
Induced by sleeping nightly on the ground	
Within his sod-built cabin, Indian-wise,	
I called the pangs of disappointed love,	
And all the sad etcetera of the wrong,	
To help him to his grave? Meanwhile the man,	445
If not already from the woods retired	
To die at home, was haply, as I knew,	
Withering by slow degrees, 'mid gentle airs,	
Birds, running streams, and hills so beautiful	
On golden evenings, while the charcoal pile	450
Breathed up its smoke, an image of his ghost	
Or spirit that full soon must take her flight.	
Nor shall we not be tending towards that point	
Of sound humanity to which our Tale	
Leads, though by sinuous ways, if here I show	455
How Fancy, in a season when she wove	
Those slender cords, to guide the unconscious Boy	
For the Man's sake, could feed at Nature's call	
Some pensive musings which might well beseem	
Maturer years.	460
A grove there is whose boughs	
Stretch from the western marge of Thurstonmere	
With length of shade so thick, that whoso glides	
Along the line of low-roofed water, moves	
As in a cloister. Once—while, in that shade	465
Loitering, I watched the golden beams of light	
Flung from the setting sun, as they reposed	
In silent beauty on the naked ridge	
Of a high eastern hill—thus flowed my thoughts	
In a pure stream of words fresh from the heart:	470
Dear native Regions, wheresoe'er shall close	
My mortal course, there will I think on you;	
Dying, will cast on you a backward look;	

Even as this setting sun (albeit the Vale Is no where touched by one memorial gleam) Doth with the fond remains of his last power Still linger, and a farewell lustre sheds, On the dear mountain-tops where first he rose.	475
Enough of humble arguments; recall, My Song! those high emotions which thy voice Has heretofore made known; that bursting forth Of sympathy, inspiring and inspired, When everywhere a vital pulse was felt,	480
And all the several frames of things, like stars, Through every magnitude distinguishable, Shone mutually indebted, or half lost Each in the other's blaze, a galaxy Of life and glory. In the midst stood Man,	485
Outwardly, inwardly contemplated, As, of all visible natures, crown, though born Of dust, and kindred to the worm; a Being, Both in perception and discernment, first In every capability of rapture,	490
Through the divine effect of power and love; As, more than anything we know, instinct With godhead, and, by reason and by will, Acknowledging dependency sublime.	495
Ere long, the lonely mountains left, I moved, Begirt, from day to day, with temporal shapes Of vice and folly thrust upon my view, Objects of sport, and ridicule, and scorn, Manners and characters discriminate, And little bustling passions that eclipse,	500
As well they might, the impersonated thought, The idea, or abstraction of the kind.	505

An idler among academic bowers, Such was my new condition, as at large Has been set forth; yet here the vulgar light

RETROSPECT—LOVE OF NATURE LEADING TO LOVE OF MAN 139

Of present, actual, superficial life,	
Gleaming through colouring of other times,	510
Old usages and local privilege,	
Was welcomed, softened, if not solemnised.	
This notwithstanding, being brought more near	
To vice and guilt, forerunning wretchedness,	
I trembled,—thought, at times, of human life	515
With an indefinite terror and dismay,	
Such as the storms and angry elements	
Had bred in me; but gloomier far, a dim	
Analogy to uproar and misrule,	
Disquiet, danger, and obscurity.	520
•	
It might be told (but wherefore speak of things	
Common to all?) that, seeing, I was led	
Gravely to ponder—judging between good	
And evil, not as for the mind's delight	
But for her guidance—one who was to 'act',	525
As sometimes to the best of feeble means	
I did, by human sympathy impelled:	
And, through dislike and most offensive pain,	
Was to the truth conducted; of this faith	
Never forsaken, that, by acting well,	530
And understanding, I should learn to love	
The end of life, and everything we know.	
Grave Teacher, stern Preceptress! for at times	
Thou canst put on an aspect most severe;	
London, to thee I willingly return.	535
Erewhile my verse played idly with the flowers	
Enwrought upon thy mantle; satisfied	
With that amusement, and a simple look	
Of child-like inquisition now and then	
Cast upwards on thy countenance, to detect	540
Some inner meanings which might harbour there.	
But how could I in mood so light indulge,	
Keeping such fresh remembrance of the day,	
When, having thridded the long labyrinth	

Of the suburban villages, I first Entered thy vast dominion? On the roof Of an itinerant vehicle I sate,	545
With vulgar men about me, trivial forms Of houses, pavement, streets, of men and things,— Mean shapes on every side: but, at the instant, When to myself it fairly might be said, The threshold now is overpast, (how strange	550
That aught external to the living mind Should have such mighty sway! yet so it was), A weight of ages did at once descend Upon my heart; no thought embodied, no Distinct remembrances, but weight and power,—	555
Power growing under weight: alas! I feel That I am trifling: 'twas a moment's pause,— All that took place within me came and went As in a moment; yet with Time it dwells, And grateful memory, as a thing divine.	560
The curious traveller, who, from open day, Hath passed with torches into some huge cave, The Grotto of Antiparos, or the Den In old time haunted by that Danish Witch, Yordas; he looks around and sees the vault	565
Widening on all sides; sees, or thinks he sees, Erelong, the massy roof above his head, That instantly unsettles and recedes,— Substance and shadow, light and darkness, all Commingled, making up a canopy	570
Of shapes and forms and tendencies to shape That shift and vanish, change and interchange Like spectres,—ferment silent and sublime! That after a short space works less and less, Till, every effort, every motion gone,	575
The scene before him stands in perfect view Exposed, and lifeless as a written book!— But let him pause awhile, and look again, And a new quickening shall succeed, at first	580

RETROSPECT—LOVE OF NATURE LEADING TO LOVE OF MAN 141

Beginning timidly, then creeping fast, Till the whole cave, so late a senseless mass, Busies the eye with images and forms Boldly assembled,—here is shadowed forth From the projections, wrinkles, cavities, A variegated landscape,—there the shape Of some gigantic warrior clad in mail, The ghostly semblance of a hooded monk, Veiled nun, or pilgrim resting on his staff: Strange congregation! yet not slow to meet Eyes that perceive through minds that can inspire.	585 590
Even in such sort had I at first been moved, Nor otherwise continued to be moved, As I explored the vast metropolis, Fount of my country's destiny and the world's; That great emporium, chronicle at once And burial-place of passions, and their home Imperial, their chief living residence.	595
With strong sensations teeming as it did Of past and present, such a place must needs Have pleased me, seeking knowledge at that time Far less than craving power; yet knowledge came, Sought or unsought, and influxes of power	600
Came, of themselves, or at her call derived In fits of kindliest apprehensiveness, From all sides, when whate'er was in itself Capacious found, or seemed to find, in me A correspondent amplitude of mind;	605
Such is the strength and glory of our youth! The human nature unto which I felt That I belonged, and reverenced with love, Was not a punctual presence, but a spirit Diffused through time and space, with aid derived	610
Of evidence from monuments, erect, Prostrate, or leaning towards their common rest In earth, the widely scattered wreck sublime	615

Of vanished nations, or more clearly drawn From books and what they picture and record.

'Tis true, the history of our native land—	620
With those of Greece compared and popular Rome,	
And in our high-wrought modern narratives	
Stript of their harmonising soul, the life	
Of manners and familiar incidents—	
Had never much delighted me. And less	625
Than other intellects had mine been used	
To lean upon extrinsic circumstance	
Of record or tradition; but a sense	
Of what in the Great City had been done	
And suffered, and was doing, suffering, still,	630
Weighed with me, could support the test of thought;	
And, in despite of all that had gone by,	
Or was departing never to return,	
There I conversed with majesty and power	
Like independent natures. Hence the place	635
Was thronged with impregnations like the Wilds	
In which my early feelings had been nursed—	
Bare hills and valleys, full of caverns, rocks,	
And audible seclusions, dashing lakes,	
Echoes and waterfalls, and pointed crags	640
That into music touch the passing wind.	
Here then my young imagination found	
No uncongenial element; could here	
Among new objects serve or give command,	
Even as the heart's occasions might require,	645
To forward reason's else too-scrupulous march.	
The effect was, still more elevated views	
Of human nature. Neither vice nor guilt,	
Debasement undergone by body or mind,	
Nor all the misery forced upon my sight,	650
Misery not lightly passed, but sometimes scanned	
Most feelingly, could overthrow my trust	
In what we 'may' become; induce belief	
That I was ignorant, had been falsely taught,	

RETROSPECT—LOVE OF NATURE LEADING TO LOVE OF MAN 143

A solitary, who with vain conceits Had been inspired, and walked about in dreams. From those sad scenes when meditation turned, Lo! everything that was indeed divine Retained its purity inviolate,	655
Nay brighter shone, by this portentous gloom	660
Set off; such opposition as aroused	
The mind of Adam, yet in Paradise	
Though fallen from bliss, when in the East he saw	
Darkness ere day's mid course, and morning light	
More orient in the western cloud, that drew	665
O'er the blue firmament a radiant white,	
Descending slow with something heavenly fraught.	
Add also, that among the multitudes	
Of that huge city, oftentimes was seen	
Affectingly set forth, more than elsewhere	670
Is possible, the unity of man,	070
One spirit over ignorance and vice	
Predominant, in good and evil hearts;	
One sense for moral judgments, as one eye	
For the sun's light. The soul when smitten thus	675
By a sublime 'idea', whencesoe'er	
Vouchsafed for union or communion, feeds	
On the pure bliss, and takes her rest with God.	
1	
Thus from a very early age, O Friend!	
My thoughts by slow gradations had been drawn	680
To human-kind, and to the good and ill	
Of human life: Nature had led me on;	
And oft amid the "busy hum" I seemed	
To travel independent of her help,	
As if I had forgotten her; but no,	685
The world of human-kind outweighed not hers	
In my habitual thoughts; the scale of love,	
Though filling daily, still was light, compared	
With that in which 'her' mighty objects lay.	

BOOK NINTH RESIDENCE IN FRANCE

EVEN as a river,—partly (it might seem)	
Yielding to old remembrances, and swayed	
In part by fear to shape a way direct,	
That would engulph him soon in the ravenous sea—	
Turns, and will measure back his course, far back,	5
Seeking the very regions which he crossed	
In his first outset; so have we, my Friend!	
Turned and returned with intricate delay.	
Or as a traveller, who has gained the brow	
Of some aerial Down, while there he halts	10
For breathing-time, is tempted to review	
The region left behind him; and, if aught	
Deserving notice have escaped regard,	
Or been regarded with too careless eye,	
Strives, from that height, with one and yet one more	15
Last look, to make the best amends he may:	
So have we lingered. Now we start afresh	
With courage, and new hope risen on our toil.	
Fair greetings to this shapeless eagerness,	
Whene'er it comes! needful in work so long,	20
Thrice needful to the argument which now	
Awaits us! Oh, how much unlike the past!	
Free as a colt at pasture on the hill,	
I ranged at large, through London's wide domain,	
Month after month. Obscurely did I live,	25
Not seeking frequent intercourse with men	

By literature, or elegance, or rank,	
Distinguished. Scarcely was a year thus spent	
Ere I forsook the crowded solitude,	
With less regret for its luxurious pomp,	30
And all the nicely-guarded shows of art,	
Than for the humble book-stalls in the streets,	
Exposed to eye and hand where'er I turned.	
France lured me forth; the realm that I had crossed	
So lately, journeying toward the snow-clad Alps.	35
But now, relinquishing the scrip and staff,	
And all enjoyment which the summer sun	
Sheds round the steps of those who meet the day	
With motion constant as his own, I went	
Prepared to sojourn in a pleasant town,	40
Washed by the current of the stately Loire.	
Through Paris lay my readiest course, and there	
Sojourning a few days, I visited	
In haste, each spot of old or recent fame,	
The latter chiefly, from the field of Mars	45
Down to the suburbs of St. Antony,	
And from Mont Martre southward to the Dome	
Of Genevieve. In both her clamorous Halls,	
The National Synod and the Jacobins,	
I saw the Revolutionary Power	50
Toss like a ship at anchor, rocked by storms;	
The Arcades I traversed, in the Palace huge	
Of Orleans; coasted round and round the line	
Of Tavern, Brothel, Gaming-house, and Shop,	
Great rendezvous of worst and best, the walk	55
Of all who had a purpose, or had not;	
I stared and listened, with a stranger's ears,	
To Hawkers and Haranguers, hubbub wild!	
And hissing Factionists with ardent eyes,	
In knots, or pairs, or single. Not a look	60
Hope takes, or Doubt or Fear is forced to wear,	
But seemed there present; and I scanned them all,	

Watched every gesture uncontrollable,	
Of anger, and vexation, and despite,	65
All side by side, and struggling face to face,	65
With gaiety and dissolute idleness.	
Where silent zephyrs sported with the dust	
Of the Bastille, I sate in the open sun,	
And from the rubbish gathered up a stone,	
And pocketed the relic, in the guise	70
Of an enthusiast; yet, in honest truth,	
I looked for something that I could not find,	
Affecting more emotion than I felt;	
For 'tis most certain, that these various sights,	
However potent their first shock, with me	75
Appeared to recompense the traveller's pains	
Less than the painted Magdalene of Le Brun,	
A beauty exquisitely wrought, with hair	
Dishevelled, gleaming eyes, and rueful cheek	
Pale and bedropped with overflowing tears.	80
But hence to my more permanent abode	
I hasten; there, by novelties in speech,	
Domestic manners, customs, gestures, looks,	
And all the attire of ordinary life,	
Attention was engrossed; and, thus amused,	85
I stood 'mid those concussions, unconcerned,	
Tranquil almost, and careless as a flower	
Glassed in a green-house, or a parlour shrub	
That spreads its leaves in unmolested peace,	
While every bush and tree, the country through,	90
Is shaking to the roots: indifference this	
Which may seem strange: but I was unprepared	
With needful knowledge, had abruptly passed	
Into a theatre, whose stage was filled	
And busy with an action far advanced.	95
Like others, I had skimmed, and sometimes read	
With care, the master pamphlets of the day;	
Nor wanted such half-insight as grew wild	

Upon that meagre soil, helped out by talk	
And public news; but having never seen	100
A chronicle that might suffice to show	
Whence the main organs of the public power	
Had sprung, their transmigrations, when and how	
Accomplished, giving thus unto events	
A form and body; all things were to me	105
Loose and disjointed, and the affections left	
Without a vital interest. At that time,	
Moreover, the first storm was overblown,	
And the strong hand of outward violence	
Locked up in quiet. For myself, I fear	110
Now, in connection with so great a theme,	
To speak (as I must be compelled to do)	
Of one so unimportant; night by night	
Did I frequent the formal haunts of men,	
Whom, in the city, privilege of birth	115
Sequestered from the rest, societies	
Polished in arts, and in punctilio versed;	
Whence, and from deeper causes, all discourse	
Of good and evil of the time was shunned	
With scrupulous care; but these restrictions soon	120
Proved tedious, and I gradually withdrew	
Into a noisier world, and thus ere long	
Became a patriot; and my heart was all	
Given to the people, and my love was theirs.	
A band of military Officers,	125
Then stationed in the city, were the chief	
Of my associates: some of these wore swords	
That had been seasoned in the wars, and all	
Were men well-born; the chivalry of France.	
In age and temper differing, they had yet	130
One spirit ruling in each heart; alike	
(Save only one, hereafter to be named)	
Were bent upon undoing what was done:	
This was their rest and only hope; therewith	
No fear had they of bad becoming worse,	135

For worst to them was come; nor would have stirred, Or deemed it worth a moment's thought to stir, In anything, save only as the act Looked thitherward. One, reckoning by years, Was in the prime of manhood, and erewhile 140 He had sate lord in many tender hearts; Though heedless of such honours now, and changed: His temper was quite mastered by the times, And they had blighted him, had eaten away The beauty of his person, doing wrong 145 Alike to body and to mind: his port, Which once had been erect and open, now Was stooping and contracted, and a face, Endowed by Nature with her fairest gifts 150 Of symmetry and light and bloom, expressed, As much as any that was ever seen, A ravage out of season, made by thoughts Unhealthy and vexatious. With the hour, That from the press of Paris duly brought Its freight of public news, the fever came, 155 A punctual visitant, to shake this man, Disarmed his voice and fanned his yellow cheek Into a thousand colours; while he read, Or mused, his sword was haunted by his touch Continually, like an uneasy place 160 In his own body. 'Twas in truth an hour Of universal ferment; mildest men Were agitated, and commotions, strife Of passion and opinion, filled the walls Of peaceful houses with unquiet sounds. 165 The soil of common life was, at that time, Too hot to tread upon. Oft said I then, And not then only, "What a mockery this Of history, the past and that to come! Now do I feel how all men are deceived, 170 Reading of nations and their works, in faith, Faith given to vanity and emptiness; Oh! laughter for the page that would reflect

To future times the face of what now is!" The land all swarmed with passion, like a plain Devoured by locusts,—Carra, Gorsas,—add A hundred other names, forgotten now, Nor to be heard of more; yet, they were powers, Like earthquakes, shocks repeated day by day, And felt through every nook of town and field.	175 180
Such was the state of things. Meanwhile the chief Of my associates stood prepared for flight	
To augment the band of emigrants in arms	
Upon the borders of the Rhine, and leagued	
With foreign foes mustered for instant war.	185
This was their undisguised intent, and they	
Were waiting with the whole of their desires	
The moment to depart.	
An Englishman,	100
Born in a land whose very name appeared To license some unruliness of mind;	190
A stranger, with youth's further privilege,	
And the indulgence that a half-learnt speech	
Wins from the courteous; I, who had been else	
Shunned and not tolerated, freely lived	195
With these defenders of the Crown, and talked,	170
And heard their notions; nor did they disdain	
The wish to bring me over to their cause.	
But though untaught by thinking or by books	
To reason well of polity or law,	200
And nice distinctions, then on every tongue,	
Of natural rights and civil; and to acts	
Of nations and their passing interests,	
(If with unworldly ends and aims compared)	205
Almost indifferent, even the historian's tale	205
Prizing but little otherwise than I prized Tales of the poets, as it made the beart	
Tales of the poets, as it made the heart Beat high, and filled the fancy with fair forms,	
Old heroes and their sufferings and their deeds;	
ord heroes and their sufferings and their decus,	

Yet in the regal sceptre, and the pomp Of orders and degrees, I nothing found Then, or had ever, even in crudest youth, That dazzled me, but rather what I mourned And ill could brook, beholding that the best Ruled not, and feeling that they ought to rule.	210215
For, born in a poor district, and which yet	
Retaineth more of ancient homeliness,	
Than any other nook of English ground,	
It was my fortune scarcely to have seen,	
Through the whole tenor of my school-day time,	220
The face of one, who, whether boy or man,	
Was vested with attention or respect	
Through claims of wealth or blood; nor was it least	
Of many benefits, in later years	
Derived from academic institutes	225
And rules, that they held something up to view	
Of a Republic, where all stood thus far	
Upon equal ground; that we were brothers all	
In honour, as in one community,	
Scholars and gentlemen; where, furthermore,	230
Distinction open lay to all that came,	
And wealth and titles were in less esteem	
Than talents, worth, and prosperous industry,	
Add unto this, subservience from the first	
To presences of God's mysterious power	235
Made manifest in Nature's sovereignty,	
And fellowship with venerable books,	
To sanction the proud workings of the soul,	
And mountain liberty. It could not be	240
But that one tutored thus should look with awe	240
Upon the faculties of man, receive	
Gladly the highest promises, and hail,	
As best, the government of equal rights	
And individual worth. And hence, O Friend!	245
If at the first great outbreak I rejoiced Less than might well befit my youth, the cause	4 3
Less than might well befit my youth, the cause	

In part lay here, that unto me the events Seemed nothing out of nature's certain course, A gift that was come rather late than soon. No wonder, then, if advocates like these, Inflamed by passion, blind with prejudice, And stung with injury, at this riper day, Were impotent to make my hopes put on	250
The shape of theirs, my understanding bend In honour to their honour: zeal, which yet Had slumbered, now in opposition burst Forth like a Polar summer: every word	255
They uttered was a dart, by counter-winds Blown back upon themselves; their reason seemed Confusion-stricken by a higher power Than human understanding, their discourse Maimed, spiritless; and, in their weakness strong,	260
I triumphed. Meantime, day by day, the roads Were crowded with the bravest youth of France, And all the promptest of her spirits, linked In gallant soldiership, and posting on	265
To meet the war upon her frontier bounds. Yet at this very moment do tears start Into mine eyes: I do not say I weep— I wept not then,—but tears have dimmed my sight, In memory of the farewells of that time,	270
Domestic severings, female fortitude At dearest separation, patriot love And self-devotion, and terrestrial hope, Encouraged with a martyr's confidence; Even files of strangers merely seen but once,	275
And for a moment, men from far with sound Of music, martial tunes, and banners spread, Entering the city, here and there a face, Or person, singled out among the rest, Yet still a stranger and beloved as such; Even by these passing spectacles my heart Was oftentimes uplifted, and they seemed	280
The offendines apintou, and they beemed	

Arguments sent from Heaven to prove the cause Good, pure, which no one could stand up against, Who was not lost, abandoned, selfish, proud, Mean, miserable, wilfully depraved, Hater perverse of equity and truth.	285
Among that band of Officers was one, Already hinted at, of other mould— A patriot, thence rejected by the rest, And with an oriental loathing spurned,	290
As of a different caste. A meeker man Than this lived never, nor a more benign, Meek though enthusiastic. Injuries Made 'him' more gracious, and his nature then Did breathe its sweetness out most sensibly, As aromatic flowers on Alpine turf,	295
When foot hath crushed them. He through the events Of that great change wandered in perfect faith, As through a book, an old romance, or tale Of Fairy, or some dream of actions wrought Behind the summer clouds. By birth he ranked	300
With the most noble, but unto the poor Among mankind he was in service bound, As by some tie invisible, oaths professed To a religious order. Man he loved As man; and, to the mean and the obscure,	305
And all the homely in their homely works, Transferred a courtesy which had no air Of condescension; but did rather seem A passion and a gallantry, like that Which he, a soldier, in his idler day	310
Had paid to woman: somewhat vain he was, Or seemed so, yet it was not vanity, But fondness, and a kind of radiant joy Diffused around him, while he was intent On works of love or freedom, or revolved	315
Complacently the progress of a cause, Whereof he was a part: yet this was meek	320

And placid, and took nothing from the man That was delightful. Oft in solitude With him did I discourse about the end Of civil government, and its wisest forms; Of ancient loyalty, and chartered rights, Custom and habit, novelty and change; Of self-respect, and virtue in the few For patrimonial honour set apart,	325
And ignorance in the labouring multitude. For he, to all intolerance indisposed, Balanced these contemplations in his mind; And I, who at that time was scarcely dipped Into the turmoil, bore a sounder judgment	330
Than later days allowed; carried about me, With less alloy to its integrity, The experience of past ages, as, through help Of books and common life, it makes sure way To youthful minds, by objects over near	335
Not pressed upon, nor dazzled or misled By struggling with the crowd for present ends. But though not deaf, nor obstinate to find Error without excuse upon the side	340
Of them who strove against us, more delight We took, and let this freely be confessed, In painting to ourselves the miseries Of royal courts, and that voluptuous life Unfeeling, where the man who is of soul The meanest thrives the most; where dignity,	345
True personal dignity, abideth not; A light, a cruel, and vain world cut off From the natural inlets of just sentiment, From lowly sympathy and chastening truth; Where good and evil interchange their names,	350
And thirst for bloody spoils abroad is paired With vice at home. We added dearest themes— Man and his noble nature, as it is The gift which God has placed within his power,	355

360
365
370
375
380
385
390

Oh, sweet it is, in academic groves, Or such retirement, Friend! as we have known In the green dales beside our Rotha's stream,

Greta, or Derwent, or some nameless rill,	395
To ruminate, with interchange of talk,	
On rational liberty, and hope in man,	
Justice and peace. But far more sweet such toil—	
Toil, say I, for it leads to thoughts abstruse—	
If nature then be standing on the brink	400
Of some great trial, and we hear the voice	
Of one devoted,—one whom circumstance	
Hath called upon to embody his deep sense	
In action, give it outwardly a shape,	
And that of benediction, to the world.	405
Then doubt is not, and truth is more than truth,—	
A hope it is, and a desire; a creed	
Of zeal, by an authority Divine	
Sanctioned, of danger, difficulty, or death.	
Such conversation, under Attic shades,	410
Did Dion hold with Plato; ripened thus	
For a Deliverer's glorious task,—and such	
He, on that ministry already bound,	
Held with Eudemus and Timonides,	
Surrounded by adventurers in arms,	415
When those two vessels with their daring freight,	
For the Sicilian Tyrant's overthrow,	
Sailed from Zacynthus,—philosophic war,	
Led by Philosophers. With harder fate,	
Though like ambition, such was he, O Friend!	420
Of whom I speak. So Beaupuis (let the name	
Stand near the worthiest of Antiquity)	
Fashioned his life; and many a long discourse,	
With like persuasion honoured, we maintained:	
He, on his part, accoutred for the worst,	425
He perished fighting, in supreme command,	
Upon the borders of the unhappy Loire,	
For liberty, against deluded men,	
His fellow-countrymen; and yet most blessed	
In this, that he the fate of later times	430
Lived not to see, nor what we now behold,	
Who have as ardent hearts as he had then.	

Along that very Loire, with festal mirth	
Resounding at all hours, and innocent yet	
Of civil slaughter, was our frequent walk;	435
Or in wide forests of continuous shade,	
Lofty and over-arched, with open space	
Beneath the trees, clear footing many a mile—	
A solemn region. Oft amid those haunts,	
From earnest dialogues I slipped in thought,	440
And let remembrance steal to other times,	
When, o'er those interwoven roots, moss-clad,	
And smooth as marble or a waveless sea,	
Some Hermit, from his cell forth-strayed, might pace	
In sylvan meditation undisturbed;	445
As on the pavement of a Gothic church	
Walks a lone Monk, when service hath expired,	
In peace and silence. But if e'er was heard,—	
Heard, though unseen,—a devious traveller,	
Retiring or approaching from afar	450
With speed and echoes loud of trampling hoofs	
From the hard floor reverberated, then	
It was Angelica thundering through the woods	
Upon her palfrey, or that gentle maid	
Erminia, fugitive as fair as she.	455
Sometimes methought I saw a pair of knights	
Joust underneath the trees, that as in storm	
Rocked high above their heads; anon, the din	
Of boisterous merriment, and music's roar,	
In sudden proclamation, burst from haunt	460
Of Satyrs in some viewless glade, with dance	
Rejoicing o'er a female in the midst,	
A mortal beauty, their unhappy thrall.	
The width of those huge forests, unto me	
A novel scene, did often in this way	465
Master my fancy while I wandered on	
With that revered companion. And sometimes—	
When to a convent in a meadow green,	
By a brook-side, we came, a roofless pile,	
And not by reverential touch of Time	470

Dismantled, but by violence abrupt—	
In spite of those heart-bracing colloquies,	
In spite of real fervour, and of that	
Less genuine and wrought up within myself—	
I could not but bewail a wrong so harsh,	475
And for the Matin-bell to sound no more	
Grieved, and the twilight taper, and the cross	
High on the topmost pinnacle, a sign	
(How welcome to the weary traveller's eyes!)	
Of hospitality and peaceful rest.	480
And when the partner of those varied walks	
Pointed upon occasion to the site	
Of Romorentin, home of ancient kings,	
To the imperial edifice of Blois,	
Or to that rural castle, name now slipped	485
From my remembrance, where a lady lodged,	
By the first Francis wooed, and bound to him	
In chains of mutual passion, from the tower,	
As a tradition of the country tells,	
Practised to commune with her royal knight	490
By cressets and love-beacons, intercourse	
'Twixt her high-seated residence and his	
Far off at Chambord on the plain beneath;	
Even here, though less than with the peaceful house	
Religious, 'mid those frequent monuments	495
Of Kings, their vices and their better deeds,	
Imagination, potent to inflame	
At times with virtuous wrath and noble scorn,	
Did also often mitigate the force	
Of civic prejudice, the bigotry,	500
So call it, of a youthful patriot's mind;	
And on these spots with many gleams I looked	
Of chivalrous delight. Yet not the less,	
Hatred of absolute rule, where will of one	
Is law for all, and of that barren pride	505
In them who, by immunities unjust,	
Between the sovereign and the people stand,	
His helper and not theirs, laid stronger hold	

Daily upon me, mixed with pity too	
And love; for where hope is, there love will be	510
For the abject multitude, And when we chanced	
One day to meet a hunger-bitten girl,	
Who crept along fitting her languid gait	
Unto a heifer's motion, by a cord	
Tied to her arm, and picking thus from the lane	515
Its sustenance, while the girl with pallid hands	
Was busy knitting in a heartless mood	
Of solitude, and at the sight my friend	
In agitation said, "'Tis against 'that'	
That we are fighting," I with him believed	520
That a benignant spirit was abroad	
Which might not be withstood, that poverty	
Abject as this would in a little time	
Be found no more, that we should see the earth	
Unthwarted in her wish to recompense	525
The meek, the lowly, patient child of toil,	
All institutes for ever blotted out	
That legalised exclusion, empty pomp	
Abolished, sensual state and cruel power	
Whether by edict of the one or few;	530
And finally, as sum and crown of all,	
Should see the people having a strong hand	
In framing their own laws; whence better days	
To all mankind. But, these things set apart,	
Was not this single confidence enough	535
To animate the mind that ever turned	
A thought to human welfare? That henceforth	
Captivity by mandate without law	
Should cease; and open accusation lead	
To sentence in the hearing of the world,	540
And open punishment, if not the air	
Be free to breathe in, and the heart of man	
Dread nothing. From this height I shall not stoop	
To humbler matter that detained us oft	
In thought or conversation, public acts,	545
And public persons, and emotions wrought	

Within the breast, as ever-varying winds Of record or report swept over us; But I might here, instead, repeat a tale, Told by my Patriot friend, of sad events, That prove to what low depth had struck the roots, How widely spread the boughs, of that old tree Which, as a deadly mischief, and a foul And black dishonour, France was weary of.	550
Oh, happy time of youthful lovers, (thus	555
The story might begin,) oh, balmy time,	
In which a love-knot, on a lady's brow,	
Is fairer than the fairest star in Heaven!	
So might—and with that prelude 'did' begin	
The record; and, in faithful verse, was given	560
The doleful sequel.	
But our little bark	
On a strong river boldly hath been launched;	
And from the driving current should we turn	5.65
To loiter wilfully within a creek,	565
Howe'er attractive, Fellow voyager!	
Would'st thou not chide? Yet deem not my pains lost: For Vaudracour and Julia (so were named	
The ill-fated pair) in that plain tale will draw	
Tears from the hearts of others, when their own	570
Shall beat no more. Thou, also, there may'st read,	370
At leisure, how the enamoured youth was driven,	
By public power abased, to fatal crime,	
Nature's rebellion against monstrous law;	
How, between heart and heart, oppression thrust	575
Her mandates, severing whom true love had joined,	
Harassing both; until he sank and pressed	
The couch his fate had made for him; supine,	
Save when the stings of viperous remorse,	
Trying their strength, enforced him to start up,	580
Aghast and prayerless. Into a deep wood	
He fled, to shun the haunts of human kind;	
There dwelt, weakened in spirit more and more;	

Nor could the voice of Freedom, which through France Full speedily resounded, public hope,
Or personal memory of his own worst wrongs,
Rouse him; but, hidden in those gloomy shades,
His days he wasted,—an imbecile mind.

585

BOOK TENTH RESIDENCE IN FRANCE (continued)

IT was a beautiful and silent day	
That overspread the countenance of earth,	
Then fading with unusual quietness,—	
A day as beautiful as e'er was given	
To soothe regret, though deepening what it soothed,	5
When by the gliding Loire I paused, and cast	
Upon his rich domains, vineyard and tilth,	
Green meadow-ground, and many-coloured woods,	
Again, and yet again, a farewell look;	
Then from the quiet of that scene passed on,	10
Bound to the fierce Metropolis. From his throne	
The King had fallen, and that invading host—	
Presumptuous cloud, on whose black front was written	
The tender mercies of the dismal wind	
That bore it—on the plains of Liberty	15
Had burst innocuous. Say in bolder words,	
They—who had come elate as eastern hunters	
Banded beneath the Great Mogul, when he	
Erewhile went forth from Agra or Lahore,	
Rajahs and Omrahs in his train, intent	20
To drive their prey enclosed within a ring	
Wide as a province, but, the signal given,	
Before the point of the life-threatening spear	
Narrowing itself by moments—they, rash men,	
Had seen the anticipated quarry turned	25
Into avengers, from whose wrath they fled	

In terror. Disappointment and dismay	
Remained for all whose fancies had run wild	
With evil expectations; confidence	
And perfect triumph for the better cause.	30
The State—as if to stamp the final seal	
On her security, and to the world	
Show what she was, a high and fearless soul,	
Exulting in defiance, or heart-stung	
By sharp resentment, or belike to taunt	35
With spiteful gratitude the baffled League,	
That had stirred up her slackening faculties	
To a new transition—when the King was crushed,	
Spared not the empty throne, and in proud haste	
Assumed the body and venerable name	40
Of a Republic. Lamentable crimes,	
'Tis true, had gone before this hour, dire work	
Of massacre, in which the senseless sword	
Was prayed to as a judge; but these were past,	
Earth free from them for ever, as was thought,—	45
Ephemeral monsters, to be seen but once!	
Things that could only show themselves and die.	
Cheered with this hope, to Paris I returned,	
And ranged, with ardour heretofore unfelt,	
The spacious city, and in progress passed	50
The prison where the unhappy Monarch lay,	
Associate with his children and his wife	
In bondage; and the palace, lately stormed	
With roar of cannon by a furious host.	
I crossed the square (an empty area then!)	55
Of the Carrousel, where so late had lain	
The dead, upon the dying heaped, and gazed	
On this and other spots, as doth a man	
Upon a volume whose contents he knows	
Are memorable, but from him locked up,	60
Being written in a tongue he cannot read,	
So that he questions the mute leaves with pain,	

And half upbraids their silence. But that night I felt most deeply in what world I was, What ground I trod on, and what air I breathed. High was my room and lonely, near the roof Of a large mansion or hotel, a lodge	5
That would have pleased me in more quiet times; Nor was it wholly without pleasure then. With unextinguished taper I kept watch, Reading at intervals; the fear gone by Pressed on me almost like a fear to come. I thought of those September massacres,)
Divided from me by one little month, Saw them and touched: the rest was conjured up From tragic fictions or true history, Remembrances and dim admonishments.	5
The horse is taught his manage, and no star Of wildest course but treads back his own steps; For the spent hurricane the air provides As fierce a successor; the tide retreats But to return out of its hiding-place)
In the great deep; all things have second birth; The earthquake is not satisfied at once; And in this way I wrought upon myself, Until I seemed to hear a voice that cried, To the whole city, "Sleep no more." The trance	5
Fled with the voice to which it had given birth; But vainly comments of a calmer mind Promised soft peace and sweet forgetfulness. The place, all hushed and silent as it was, Appeared unfit for the repose of night,)
Defenceless as a wood where tigers roam. With early morning towards the Palace-walk Of Orleans eagerly I turned: as yet The streets were still; not so those long Arcades; There, 'mid a peal of ill-matched sounds and cries, That greeted me on entering, I could hear Shrill voices from the hawkers in the throng,	5

Bawling, "Denunciation of the Crimes Of Maximilian Robespierre;" the hand, Prompt as the voice, held forth a printed speech, The same that had been recently pronounced, When Robespierre, not ignorant for what mark	100
Some words of indirect reproof had been Intended, rose in hardihood, and dared The man who had an ill surmise of him To bring his charge in openness; whereat,	105
When a dead pause ensued, and no one stirred, In silence of all present, from his seat Louvet walked single through the avenue, And took his station in the Tribune, saying, "I. Debeggierre accesses thes!" Well is lengue.	110
"I, Robespierre, accuse thee!" Well is known The inglorious issue of that charge, and how He, who had launched the startling thunderbolt, The one bold man, whose voice the attack had sounded, Was left without a follower to discharge	115
His perilous duty, and retire lamenting That Heaven's best aid is wasted upon men Who to themselves are false. But these are things Of which I speak, only as they were storm	120
Or sunshine to my individual mind, No further. Let me then relate that now— In some sort seeing with my proper eyes That Liberty, and Life, and Death, would soon To the remotest corners of the land	125
Lie in the arbitrement of those who ruled The capital City; what was struggled for, And by what combatants victory must be won; The indecision on their part whose aim Seemed best, and the straightforward path of those	130
Who in attack or in defence were strong Through their impiety—my inmost soul Was agitated; yea, I could almost Have prayed that throughout earth upon all men, By patient exercise of reason made	135

Worthy of liberty, all spirits filled With zeal expanding in Truth's holy light, The gift of tongues might fall, and power arrive From the four quarters of the winds to do For France, what without help she could not do, A work of honour; think not that to this	140
I added, work of safety: from all doubt Or trepidation for the end of things Far was I, far as angels are from guilt.	145
Yet did I grieve, nor only grieved, but thought	
Of opposition and of remedies:	
An insignificant stranger and obscure,	
And one, moreover, little graced with power	150
Of eloquence even in my native speech,	
And all unfit for tumult or intrigue,	
Yet would I at this time with willing heart	
Have undertaken for a cause so great	
Service however dangerous. I revolved,	155
How much the destiny of Man had still	
Hung upon single persons; that there was,	
Transcendent to all local patrimony,	
One nature, as there is one sun in heaven;	
That objects, even as they are great, thereby	160
Do come within the reach of humblest eyes;	
That Man is only weak through his mistrust	
And want of hope where evidence divine	
Proclaims to him that hope should be most sure;	
Nor did the inexperience of my youth	165
Preclude conviction, that a spirit strong	
In hope, and trained to noble aspirations,	
A spirit thoroughly faithful to itself,	
Is for Society's unreasoning herd	
A domineering instinct, serves at once	170
For way and guide, a fluent receptacle	
That gathers up each petty straggling rill	
And vein of water, glad to be rolled on	
In safe obedience; that a mind, whose rest	

Is where it ought to be, in self-restraint, In circumspection and simplicity, Falls rarely in entire discomfiture Below its aim, or meets with, from without,	175
A treachery that foils it or defeats;	100
And, lastly, if the means on human will, Frail human will, dependent should betray	180
Him who too boldly trusted them, I felt	
That 'mid the loud distractions of the world	
A sovereign voice subsists within the soul,	
Arbiter undisturbed of right and wrong,	185
Of life and death, in majesty severe	100
Enjoining, as may best promote the aims	
Of truth and justice, either sacrifice,	
From whatsoever region of our cares	
Or our infirm affections Nature pleads,	190
Earnest and blind, against the stern decree.	
On the other side, I called to mind those truths That are the commonplaces of the schools— (A theme for boys, too hackneyed for their sires,) Yet, with a revelation's liveliness, In all their comprehensive bearings known And visible to philosophers of old, Men who, to business of the world untrained,	195
Lived in the shade; and to Harmodius known	
And his compeer Aristogiton, known	200
To Brutus—that tyrannic power is weak,	
Hath neither gratitude, nor faith, nor love,	
Nor the support of good or evil men	
To trust in; that the godhead which is ours	
Can never utterly be charmed or stilled;	205
That nothing hath a natural right to last	
But equity and reason; that all else	
Meets foes irreconcilable, and at best	
Lives only by variety of disease.	
Well might my wishes be intense, my thoughts	210

Strong and perturbed, not doubting at that time But that the virtue of one paramount mind Would have abashed those impious crests—have quelled	
Outrage and bloody power, and—in despite	215
Of what the People long had been and were Through ignorance and false teaching, sadder proof	215
Of immaturity, and—in the teeth	
Of desperate opposition from without—	
Have cleared a passage for just government,	
And left a solid birthright to the State,	220
Redeemed, according to example given	220
By ancient lawgivers.	
In this frame of mind,	
Dragged by a chain of harsh necessity,	
So seemed it,—now I thankfully acknowledge,	225
Forced by the gracious providence of Heaven,—	
To England I returned, else (though assured	
That I both was and must be of small weight,	
No better than a landsman on the deck	
Of a ship struggling with a hideous storm)	230
Doubtless, I should have then made common cause	
With some who perished; haply perished too,	
A poor mistaken and bewildered offering,—	
Should to the breast of Nature have gone back,	
With all my resolutions, all my hopes,	235
A Poet only to myself, to men	
Useless, and even, beloved Friend! a soul	
To thee unknown!	
Twice had the trees let fall	
Their leaves, as often Winter had put on	240
His hoary crown, since I had seen the surge	
Beat against Albion's shore, since ear of mine	
Had caught the accents of my native speech	
Upon our native country's sacred ground.	
A patriot of the world, how could I glide	245
Into communion with her sylvan shades,	
Erewhile my tuneful haunt? It pleased me more	
To abide in the great City, where I found	

The general air still busy with the stir	
Of that first memorable onset made	250
By a strong levy of humanity	
Upon the traffickers in Negro blood;	
Effort which, though defeated, had recalled	
To notice old forgotten principles,	
And through the nation spread a novel heat	255
Of virtuous feeling. For myself, I own	
That this particular strife had wanted power	
To rivet my affections; nor did now	
Its unsuccessful issue much excite	
My sorrow; for I brought with me the faith	260
That, if France prospered, good men would not long	
Pay fruitless worship to humanity,	
And this most rotten branch of human shame,	
Object, so seemed it, of superfluous pains	
Would fall together with its parent tree.	265
What, then, were my emotions, when in arms	
Britain put forth her free-born strength in league,	
Oh, pity and shame! with those confederate Powers!	
Not in my single self alone I found,	
But in the minds of all ingenuous youth,	270
Change and subversion from that hour. No shock	
Given to my moral nature had I known	
Down to that very moment; neither lapse	
Nor turn of sentiment that might be named	
A revolution, save at this one time;	275
All else was progress on the self-same path	
On which, with a diversity of pace,	
I had been travelling: this a stride at once	
Into another region. As a light	
And pliant harebell, swinging in the breeze	280
On some grey rock—its birth-place—so had I	
Wantoned, fast rooted on the ancient tower	
Of my beloved country, wishing not	
A happier fortune than to wither there:	
Now was I from that pleasant station torn	285
And tossed about in whirlwind. I rejoiced,	

Yea, afterwards—truth most painful to record!— Exulted, in the triumph of my soul, When Englishmen by thousands were o'erthrown, Left without glory on the field, or driven,	90
Brave hearts! to shameful flight. It was a grief,— Grief call it not, 'twas anything but that,— A conflict of sensations without name,	
Of which 'he' only, who may love the sight	
	95
When, in the congregation bending all	
To their great Father, prayers were offered up,	
Or praises for our country's victories;	
And, 'mid the simple worshippers, perchance	00
5 ,	00
Whom no one owned, sate silent, shall I add,	
Fed on the day of vengeance yet to come.	
Oh! much have they to account for, who could tear,	
By violence, at one decisive rent,	
From the best youth in England their dear pride, 30	05
Their joy, in England; this, too, at a time	
In which worst losses easily might wean	
The best of names, when patriotic love	
Did of itself in modesty give way,	
3	10
Is come Whose harbinger he was; a time	
In which apostasy from ancient faith	
Seemed but conversion to a higher creed;	
Withal a season dangerous and wild,	1.5
ε 1	15
Flowers out of any hedge-row to compose A chaplet in contempt of his grey locks.	
A chaplet in contempt of his grey locks.	
When the proud fleet that bears the red-cross flag	
In that unworthy service was prepared	
• • • •	20
A brood of gallant creatures, on the deep;	
I saw them in their rest, a sojourner	

Through a whole month of calm and glassy days In that delightful island which protects Their place of convocation—there I heard, Each evening, pacing by the still sea-shore, A monitory sound that never failed,— The sunset cannon. While the orb went down In the tranquillity of nature, came That voice, ill requiem! seldom heard by me Without a spirit overcast by dark Imaginations, sense of woes to come, Sorrow for human kind, and pain of heart.	325
In France, the men, who, for their desperate ends,	
Had plucked up mercy by the roots, were glad	335
Of this new enemy. Tyrants, strong before	333
In wicked pleas, were strong as demons now;	
And thus, on every side beset with foes,	
The goaded land waxed mad; the crimes of few	
Spread into madness of the many; blasts	340
From hell came sanctified like airs from heaven.	
The sternness of the just, the faith of those	
Who doubted not that Providence had times	
Of vengeful retribution, theirs who throned	
The human Understanding paramount	345
And made of that their God, the hopes of men	
Who were content to barter short-lived pangs	
For a paradise of ages, the blind rage	
Of insolent tempers, the light vanity	
Of intermeddlers, steady purposes	350
Of the suspicious, slips of the indiscreet,	
And all the accidents of life—were pressed	
Into one service, busy with one work.	
The Senate stood aghast, her prudence quenched,	
Her wisdom stifled, and her justice scared,	355
Her frenzy only active to extol	
Past outrages, and shape the way for new,	
Which no one dared to oppose or mitigate.	
Domestic carnage now filled the whole year	

With feast-days; old men from the chimney-nook, The maiden from the bosom of her love, The mother from the cradle of her babe, The warrior from the field—all perished, all— Friends, enemies, of all parties, ages, ranks,	360
Head after head, and never heads enough For those that bade them fall. They found their joy, They made it proudly, eager as a child,	365
(If like desires of innocent little ones May with such heinous appetites be compared),	
Pleased in some open field to exercise	370
A toy that mimics with revolving wings	370
The motion of a wind-mill; though the air	
Do of itself blow fresh, and make the vanes	
Spin in his eyesight, 'that' contents him not,	
But with the plaything at arm's length, he sets	375
His front against the blast, and runs amain,	
That it may whirl the faster.	
Amid the depth	
Of those enormities, even thinking minds	
Forgot, at seasons, whence they had their being	380
Forgot that such a sound was ever heard	
As Liberty upon earth: yet all beneath	
Her innocent authority was wrought,	
Nor could have been, without her blessed name.	
The illustrious wife of Roland, in the hour	385
Of her composure, felt that agony,	
And gave it vent in her last words. O Friend!	
It was a lamentable time for man,	
Whether a hope had e'er been his or not:	
A woful time for them whose hopes survived	390
The shock; most woful for those few who still	
Were flattered, and had trust in human kind:	
They had the deepest feeling of the grief.	
Meanwhile the Invaders fared as they deserved:	205
The Herculean Commonwealth had put forth her arms,	395
And throttled with an infant godhead's might The snakes about her cradle; that was well,	
The shakes about her clause, that was well,	

And as it should be; yet no cure for them	
Whose souls were sick with pain of what would be	
Hereafter brought in charge against mankind.	400
Most melancholy at that time, O Friend!	
Were my day-thoughts,—my nights were miserable;	
Through months, through years, long after the last beat	
Of those atrocities, the hour of sleep	
To me came rarely charged with natural gifts,	405
Such ghastly visions had I of despair	
And tyranny, and implements of death;	
And innocent victims sinking under fear,	
And momentary hope, and worn-out prayer,	
Each in his separate cell, or penned in crowds	410
For sacrifice, and struggling with fond mirth	
And levity in dungeons, where the dust	
Was laid with tears. Then suddenly the scene	
Changed, and the unbroken dream entangled me	
In long orations, which I strove to plead	415
Before unjust tribunals,—with a voice	
Labouring, a brain confounded, and a sense,	
Death-like, of treacherous desertion, felt	
In the last place of refuge—my own soul.	
When I began in youth's delightful prime	420
To yield myself to Nature, when that strong	
And holy passion overcame me first,	
Nor day nor night, evening or morn, was free	
From its oppression. But, O Power Supreme!	
Without Whose call this world would cease to breathe	425
Who from the fountain of Thy grace dost fill	
The veins that branch through every frame of life,	
Making man what he is, creature divine,	
In single or in social eminence,	
Above the rest raised infinite ascents	430
When reason that enables him to be	
Is not sequestered—what a change is here!	
How different ritual for this after-worship,	
What countenance to promote this second love!	

The first was service paid to things which lie Guarded within the bosom of Thy will. Therefore to serve was high beatitude; Tumult was therefore gladness, and the fear Ennobling, venerable; sleep secure,	435
And waking thoughts more rich than happiest dreams.	440
But as the ancient Prophets, borne aloft	
In vision, yet constrained by natural laws	
With them to take a troubled human heart,	
Wanted not consolations, nor a creed	
Of reconcilement, then when they denounced,	445
On towns and cities, wallowing in the abyss	
Of their offences, punishment to come;	
Or saw, like other men, with bodily eyes,	
Before them, in some desolated place,	
The wrath consummate and the threat fulfilled;	450
So, with devout humility be it said,	
So, did a portion of that spirit fall	
On me uplifted from the vantage-ground	
Of pity and sorrow to a state of being	
That through the time's exceeding fierceness saw	455
Glimpses of retribution, terrible,	
And in the order of sublime behests:	
But, even if that were not, amid the awe	
Of unintelligible chastisement,	
Not only acquiescences of faith	460
Survived, but daring sympathies with power,	
Motions not treacherous or profane, else why	
Within the folds of no ungentle breast	
Their dread vibration to this hour prolonged?	
Wild blasts of music thus could find their way	465
Into the midst of turbulent events;	
So that worst tempests might be listened to.	
Then was the truth received into my heart,	
That, under heaviest sorrow earth can bring,	. – -
If from the affliction somewhere do not grow	470
Honour which could not else have been, a faith,	

An elevation, and a sanctity, If new strength be not given nor old restored, The blame is ours, not Nature's. When a taunt	
Was taken up by scoffers in their pride,	475
Saying, "Behold the harvest that we reap From popular government and equality,"	
I clearly saw that neither these nor aught	
Of wild belief engrafted on their names	
By false philosophy had caused the woe,	480
But a terrific reservoir of guilt	+00
And ignorance filled up from age to age,	
That could no longer hold its loathsome charge,	
But burst and spread in deluge through the land.	
Due outst und spread in derage un ough the fand.	
And as the desert hath green spots, the sea	485
Small islands scattered amid stormy waves,	
So 'that' disastrous period did not want	
Bright sprinklings of all human excellence,	
To which the silver wands of saints in Heaven	
Might point with rapturous joy. Yet not the less,	490
For those examples, in no age surpassed,	
Of fortitude and energy and love,	
And human nature faithful to herself	
Under worst trials, was I driven to think	
Of the glad times when first I traversed France	495
A youthful pilgrim; above all reviewed	
That eventide, when under windows bright	
With happy faces and with garlands hung,	
And through a rainbow-arch that spanned the street,	
Triumphal pomp for liberty confirmed,	500
I paced, a dear companion at my side,	
The town of Arras, whence with promise high	
Issued, on delegation to sustain	
Humanity and right, 'that' Robespierre,	
He who thereafter, and in how short time!	505
Wielded the sceptre of the Atheist crew.	
When the calamity spread far and wide—	
And this same city, that did then appear	

To outrun the rest in exultation, groaned Under the vengeance of her cruel son, As Lear reproached the winds—I could almost Have quarrelled with that blameless spectacle For lingering yet an image in my mind To mock me under such a strange reverse.	510
O Friend! few happier moments have been mine	515
Than that which told the downfall of this Tribe	
So dreaded, so abhorred. The day deserves	
A separate record. Over the smooth sands	
Of Leven's ample estuary lay	
My journey, and beneath a genial sun,	520
With distant prospect among gleams of sky	
And clouds and intermingling mountain tops,	
In one inseparable glory clad,	
Creatures of one ethereal substance met	
In consistory, like a diadem	525
Or crown of burning seraphs as they sit	
In the empyrean. Underneath that pomp	
Celestial, lay unseen the pastoral vales	
Among whose happy fields I had grown up	
From childhood. On the fulgent spectacle,	530
That neither passed away nor changed, I gazed	
Enrapt; but brightest things are wont to draw	
Sad opposites out of the inner heart,	
As even their pensive influence drew from mine.	
How could it otherwise? for not in vain	535
That very morning had I turned aside	
To seek the ground where, 'mid a throng of graves,	
An honoured teacher of my youth was laid,	
And on the stone were graven by his desire	
Lines from the churchyard elegy of Gray.	540
This faithful guide, speaking from his deathbed,	
Added no farewell to his parting counsel,	
But said to me, "My head will soon lie low;"	
And when I saw the turf that covered him,	
After the lapse of full eight years, those words,	545

With sound of voice and countenance of the Man, Came back upon me, so that some few tears Fell from me in my own despite. But now I thought, still traversing that widespread plain, With tender pleasure of the verses graven Upon his tombstone, whispering to myself: He loved the Poets, and, if now alive, Would have loved me, as one not destitute Of promise, nor belying the kind hope That he had formed, when I, at his command, Began to spin, with toil, my earliest songs.	550 555
As I advanced, all that I saw or felt Was gentleness and peace. Upon a small And rocky island near, a fragment stood,	
(Itself like a sea rock) the low remains (With shells encrusted, dark with briny weeds) Of a dilapidated structure, once A Romish chapel, where the vested priest	560
Said matins at the hour that suited those Who crossed the sands with ebb of morning tide. Not far from that still ruin all the plain Lay spotted with a variegated crowd Of vehicles and travellers, horse and foot,	565
Wading beneath the conduct of their guide In loose procession through the shallow stream Of inland waters; the great sea meanwhile Heaved at safe distance, far retired. I paused, Longing for skill to paint a scene so bright	570
And cheerful, but the foremost of the band As he approached, no salutation given In the familiar language of the day, Cried, "Robespierre is dead!" nor was a doubt, After strict question, left within my mind That he and his supporters all were fallen.	575
Great was my transport, deep my gratitude To everlasting Justice, by this fiat	580

Made manifest. "Come now, ye golden times,"	
Said I forth-pouring on those open sands	
A hymn of triumph: "as the morning comes	
From out the bosom of the night, come ye:	585
Thus far our trust is verified; behold!	
They who with clumsy desperation brought	
A river of Blood, and preached that nothing else	
Could cleanse the Augean stable, by the might	
Of their own helper have been swept away;	590
Their madness stands declared and visible;	
Elsewhere will safety now be sought, and earth	
March firmly towards righteousness and peace."—	
Then schemes I framed more calmly, when and how	
The madding factions might be tranquillised,	595
And how through hardships manifold and long	
The glorious renovation would proceed.	
Thus interrupted by uneasy bursts	
Of exultation, I pursued my way	
Along that very shore which I had skimmed	600
In former days, when—spurring from the Vale	
Of Nightshade, and St. Mary's mouldering fane,	
And the stone abbot, after circuit made	
In wantonness of heart, a joyous band	
Of schoolboys hastening to their distant home	605
Along the margin of the moonlight sea—	
We beat with thundering hoofs the level sand.	

BOOK ELEVENTH FRANCE (concluded)

FROM that time forth, Authority in France	
Put on a milder face; Terror had ceased,	
Yet everything was wanting that might give	
Courage to them who looked for good by light	
Of rational Experience, for the shoots	5
And hopeful blossoms of a second spring:	
Yet, in me, confidence was unimpaired;	
The Senate's language, and the public acts	
And measures of the Government, though both	
Weak, and of heartless omen, had not power	10
To daunt me; in the People was my trust:	
And, in the virtues which mine eyes had seen,	
I knew that wound external could not take	
Life from the young Republic; that new foes	
Would only follow, in the path of shame,	15
Their brethren, and her triumphs be in the end	
Great, universal, irresistible.	
This intuition led me to confound	
One victory with another, higher far,—	
Triumphs of unambitious peace at home,	20
And noiseless fortitude. Beholding still	
Resistance strong as heretofore, I thought	
That what was in degree the same was likewise	
The same in quality,—that, as the worse	
Of the two spirits then at strife remained	25
Untired, the better, surely, would preserve	

The heart that first had roused him. Youth maintains,	
In all conditions of society,	
Communion more direct and intimate	
With Nature,—hence, ofttimes, with reason too—	30
Than age or manhood, even. To Nature, then,	
Power had reverted: habit, custom, law,	
Had left an interregnum's open space	
For 'her' to move about in, uncontrolled.	
Hence could I see how Babel-like their task,	35
Who, by the recent deluge stupified,	
With their whole souls went culling from the day	
Its petty promises, to build a tower	
For their own safety; laughed with my compeers	
At gravest heads, by enmity to France	40
Distempered, till they found, in every blast	
Forced from the street-disturbing newsman's horn,	
For her great cause record or prophecy	
Of utter ruin. How might we believe	
That wisdom could, in any shape, come near	45
Men clinging to delusions so insane?	
And thus, experience proving that no few	
Of our opinions had been just, we took	
Like credit to ourselves where less was due,	
And thought that other notions were as sound	50
Yea, could not but be right, because we saw	
That foolish men opposed them.	
To a strain	
More animated I might here give way,	
And tell, since juvenile errors are my theme,	55
What in those days, through Britain, was performed	
To turn 'all' judgments out of their right course;	
But this is passion over-near ourselves,	
Reality too close and too intense,	
And intermixed with something, in my mind,	60
Of scorn and condemnation personal,	
That would profane the sanctity of verse.	
Our Shepherds, this say merely, at that time	
Acted, or seemed at least to act, like men	

Thirsting to make the guardian crook of law	65
A tool of murder; they who ruled the State—	
Though with such awful proof before their eyes	
That he, who would sow death, reaps death, or worse,	
And can reap nothing better—child-like longed	
To imitate, not wise enough to avoid;	70
Or left (by mere timidity betrayed)	
The plain straight road, for one no better chosen	
Than if their wish had been to undermine	
Justice, and make an end of Liberty.	
But from these bitter truths I must return	75
To my own history. It hath been told	
That I was led to take an eager part	
In arguments of civil polity,	
Abruptly, and indeed before my time:	
I had approached, like other youths, the shield	80
Of human nature from the golden side,	
And would have fought, even to the death, to attest	
The quality of the metal which I saw.	
What there is best in individual man,	
Of wise in passion, and sublime in power,	85
Benevolent in small societies,	
And great in large ones, I had oft revolved,	
Felt deeply, but not thoroughly understood	
By reason: nay, far from it; they were yet,	
As cause was given me afterwards to learn,	90
Not proof against the injuries of the day;	
Lodged only at the sanctuary's door,	
Not safe within its bosom. Thus prepared,	
And with such general insight into evil,	
And of the bounds which sever it from good,	95
As books and common intercourse with life	
Must needs have given—to the inexperienced mind,	
When the world travels in a beaten road,	
Guide faithful as is needed—I began	
To meditate with ardour on the rule	100
And management of nations; what it is	

And ought to be; and strove to learn how far Their power or weakness, wealth or poverty, Their happiness or misery, depends	
Upon their laws, and fashion of the State.	105
O pleasant exercise of hope and joy!	
For mighty were the auxiliars which then stood	
Upon our side, us who were strong in love!	
Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,	
But to be young was very Heaven! O times,	110
In which the meagre, stale, forbidding ways	
Of custom, law, and statute, took at once	
The attraction of a country in romance!	
When Reason seemed the most to assert her rights	
When most intent on making of herself	115
A prime enchantress—to assist the work,	
Which then was going forward in her name!	
Not favoured spots alone, but the whole Earth,	
The beauty wore of promise—that which sets	
(As at some moments might not be unfelt	120
Among the bowers of Paradise itself)	
The budding rose above the rose full blown.	
What temper at the prospect did not wake	
To happiness unthought of? The inert	
Were roused, and lively natures rapt away!	125
They who had fed their childhood upon dreams,	
The play-fellows of fancy, who had made	
All powers of swiftness, subtilty, and strength	
Their ministers,—who in lordly wise had stirred	
Among the grandest objects of the sense,	130
And dealt with whatsoever they found there	
As if they had within some lurking right	
To wield it;—they, too, who of gentle mood	
Had watched all gentle motions, and to these	
Had fitted their own thoughts, schemers more mild,	135
And in the region of their peaceful selves;—	
Now was it that 'both' found, the meek and lofty	
Did both find, helpers to their hearts' desire,	

And stuff at hand, plastic as they could wish,— Were called upon to exercise their skill, Not in Utopia,—subterranean fields,— Or some secreted island, Heaven knows where! But in the very world, which is the world Of all of us,—the place where, in the end, We find our happiness, or not at all!	140 145
Why should I not confess that Earth was then To me, what an inheritance, new-fallen,	
Seems, when the first time visited, to one	
Who thither comes to find in it his home?	150
He walks about and looks upon the spot With cordial transport, moulds it and remoulds,	150
And is half-pleased with things that are amiss,	
'Twill be such joy to see them disappear.	
An active partisan, I thus convoked	
From every object pleasant circumstance	155
To suit my ends; I moved among mankind	
With genial feelings still predominant;	
When erring, erring on the better part,	
And in the kinder spirit; placable,	1.60
Indulgent, as not uninformed that men	160
See as they have been taught—Antiquity	
Gives rights to error; and aware, no less That throwing off oppression must be work	
As well of License as of Liberty;	
And above all—for this was more than all—	165
Not caring if the wind did now and then	100
Blow keen upon an eminence that gave	
Prospect so large into futurity;	
In brief, a child of Nature, as at first,	
Diffusing only those affections wider	170
That from the cradle had grown up with me,	
And losing, in no other way than light	
Is lost in light, the weak in the more strong.	

In the main outline, such it might be said

Was my condition, till with open war Britain opposed the liberties of France. This threw me first out of the pale of love; Soured and corrupted, upwards to the source,	175
My sentiments; was not, as hitherto, A swallowing up of lesser things in great, But change of them into their contraries; And thus a way was opened for mistakes And false conclusions, in degree as gross,	180
In kind more dangerous. What had been a pride, Was now a shame; my likings and my loves Ran in new channels, leaving old ones dry; And hence a blow that, in maturer age,	185
Would but have touched the judgment, struck more deep Into sensations near the heart: meantime, As from the first, wild theories were afloat, To whose pretensions, sedulously urged, I had but lent a careless ear, assured	190
That time was ready to set all things right, And that the multitude, so long oppressed, Would be oppressed no more. But when events	195
Brought less encouragement, and unto these The immediate proof of principles no more Could be entrusted, while the events themselves, Worn out in greatness, stripped of novelty, Less occupied the mind, and sentiments	200
Could through my understanding's natural growth No longer keep their ground, by faith maintained Of inward consciousness, and hope that laid Her hand upon her object—evidence Safer, of universal application, such As could not be impeached, was sought elsewhere.	205
But now, become oppressors in their turn, Frenchmen had changed a war of self-defence For one of conquest, losing sight of all Which they had struggled for: up mounted now,	210

Openly in the eye of earth and heaven, The scale of liberty. I read her doom, With anger vexed, with disappointment sore, But not dismayed, nor taking to the shame Of a false prophet. While resentment rose Striving to hide, what nought could heal, the wounds Of mortified presumption, I adhered More firmly to old tenets, and, to prove	215
Their temper, strained them more; and thus, in heat Of contest, did opinions every day Grow into consequence, till round my mind They clung, as if they were its life, nay more, The very being of the immortal soul.	220
This was the time, when, all things tending fast To depravation, speculative schemes— That promised to abstract the hopes of Man Out of his feelings, to be fixed thenceforth For ever in a purer element—	225
Found ready welcome. Tempting region 'that' For Zeal to enter and refresh herself, Where passions had the privilege to work, And never hear the sound of their own names. But, speaking more in charity, the dream	230
Flattered the young, pleased with extremes, nor least With that which makes our Reason's naked self The object of its fervour. What delight! How glorious! in self-knowledge and self-rule, To look through all the frailties of the world,	235
And, with a resolute mastery shaking off Infirmities of nature, time, and place, Build social upon personal Liberty, Which, to the blind restraints of general laws, Superior, magisterially adopts	240
One guide, the light of circumstances, flashed Upon an independent intellect. Thus expectation rose again; thus hope, From her first ground expelled, grew proud once more.	245

Oft, as my thoughts were turned to human kind, I scorned indifference; but, inflamed with thirst Of a secure intelligence, and sick Of other longing, I pursued what seemed	250
A more exalted nature; wished that Man Should start out of his earthy, worm-like state, And spread abroad the wings of Liberty, Lord of himself, in undisturbed delight—	255
A noble aspiration! 'yet' I feel	
(Sustained by worthier as by wiser thoughts)	
The aspiration, nor shall ever cease	260
To feel it;—but return we to our course.	200
Enough, 'tis true—could such a plea excuse	
Those aberrations—had the clamorous friends	
Of ancient Institutions said and done	
To bring disgrace upon their very names;	
Disgrace, of which, custom and written law,	265
And sundry moral sentiments as props	
Or emanations of those institutes,	
Too justly bore a part. A veil had been	
Uplifted; why deceive ourselves? in sooth,	
'Twas even so; and sorrow for the man	270
Who either had not eyes wherewith to see,	
Or, seeing, had forgotten! A strong shock	
Was given to old opinions; all men's minds	
Had felt its power, and mine was both let loose,	
Let loose and goaded. After what hath been	275
Already said of patriotic love,	
Suffice it here to add, that, somewhat stern	
In temperament, withal a happy man,	
And therefore bold to look on painful things,	200
Free likewise of the world, and thence more bold,	280
I summoned my best skill, and toiled, intent	
To anatomise the frame of social life;	
Yea, the whole body of society	
Searched to its heart. Share with me, Friend! the wish	295
That some dramatic tale, endued with shapes	285

Livelier, and flinging out less guarded words Than suit the work we fashion, might set forth What then I learned, or think I learned, of truth, And the errors into which I fell, betrayed By present objects, and by reasonings false From their beginnings, inasmuch as drawn Out of a heart that had been turned aside	290
From Nature's way by outward accidents, And which was thus confounded, more and more Misguided, and misguiding. So I fared, Dragging all precepts, judgments, maxims, creeds, Like culprits to the bar; calling the mind, Suspiciously, to establish in plain day	295
Her titles and her honours; now believing, Now disbelieving; endlessly perplexed With impulse, motive, right and wrong, the ground Of obligation, what the rule and whence The sanction; till, demanding formal 'proof',	300
And seeking it in every thing, I lost All feeling of conviction, and, in fine, Sick, wearied out with contrarieties, Yielded up moral questions in despair.	305
This was the crisis of that strong disease, This the soul's last and lowest ebb; I drooped, Deeming our blessed reason of least use Where wanted most: "The lordly attributes Of will and choice," I bitterly exclaimed "What are they but a mockery of a Being	310
What are they but a mockery of a Being Who hath in no concerns of his a test Of good and evil; knows not what to fear Or hope for, what to covet or to shun; And who, if those could be discerned, would yet	315
Be little profited, would see, and ask Where is the obligation to enforce? And, to acknowledged law rebellious, still, As selfish passion urged, would act amiss; The dupe of folly, or the slave of crime."	320

Depressed, bewildered thus, I did not walk With scoffers, seeking light and gay revenge From indiscriminate laughter, nor sate down In reconcilement with an utter waste Of intellect; such sloth I could not brook,	325
(Too well I loved, in that my spring of life,	
Pains-taking thoughts, and truth, their dear reward)	
But turned to abstract science, and there sought	330
Work for the reasoning faculty enthroned	
Where the disturbances of space and time—	
Whether in matters various, properties	
Inherent, or from human will and power	
Derived—find no admission. Then it was—	335
Thanks to the bounteous Giver of all good!—	
That the beloved Sister in whose sight	
Those days were passed, now speaking in a voice	
Of sudden admonition—like a brook	
That did but 'cross' a lonely road, and now	340
Is seen, heard, felt, and caught at every turn,	
Companion never lost through many a league—	
Maintained for me a saving intercourse	
With my true self; for, though bedimmed and changed	
Much, as it seemed, I was no further changed	345
Than as a clouded and a waning moon:	
She whispered still that brightness would return;	
She, in the midst of all, preserved me still	
A Poet, made me seek beneath that name,	
And that alone, my office upon earth;	350
And, lastly, as hereafter will be shown,	
If willing audience fail not, Nature's self,	
By all varieties of human love	
Assisted, led me back through opening day	
To those sweet counsels between head and heart	355
Whence grew that genuine knowledge, fraught with peace,	
Which, through the later sinkings of this cause,	
Hath still upheld me, and upholds me now	
In the catastrophe (for so they dream,	
And nothing less), when, finally to close	360

And seal up all the gains of France, a Pope	
Is summoned in, to crown an Emperor—	
This last opprobrium, when we see a people,	
That once looked up in faith, as if to Heaven	
For manna, take a lesson from the dog 365	5
Returning to his vomit; when the sun	
That rose in splendour, was alive, and moved	
In exultation with a living pomp	
Of clouds—his glory's natural retinue—	
Hath dropped all functions by the gods bestowed, 370	0
And, turned into a gewgaw, a machine,	
Sets like an Opera phantom.	
Thus, O Friend!	
Through times of honour and through times of shame	
Descending, have I faithfully retraced 375	5
The perturbations of a youthful mind	
Under a long-lived storm of great events—	
A story destined for thy ear, who now,	
Among the fallen of nations, dost abide	
Where Etna, over hill and valley, casts 380	0
His shadow stretching towards Syracuse,	
The city of Timoleon! Righteous Heaven!	
How are the mighty prostrated! They first,	
They first of all that breathe should have awaked	
When the great voice was heard from out the tombs 385	5
Of ancient heroes. If I suffered grief	
For ill-requited France, by many deemed	
A trifler only in her proudest day;	
Have been distressed to think of what she once	
Promised, now is; a far more sober cause 390	0
Thine eyes must see of sorrow in a land,	
To the reanimating influence lost	
Of memory, to virtue lost and hope,	
Though with the wreck of loftier years bestrewn.	
· ·	
But indignation works where hope is not, 395	5
And thou, O Friend! wilt be refreshed. There is	

The noble Living and the noble Dead.

Thine be such converse strong and sanative, A ladder for thy spirit to reascend To health and joy and pure contentedness; To me the grief confined, that thou art gone From this last spot of earth, where Freedom now	400
Stands single in her only sanctuary; A lonely wanderer, art gone, by pain Compelled and sickness, at this latter day, This sorrowful reverse for all mankind. I feel for thee, must utter what I feel:	405
The sympathies erewhile in part discharged, Gather afresh, and will have vent again: My own delights do scarcely seem to me My own delights; the lordly Alps themselves,	410
Those rosy peaks, from which the Morning looks Abroad on many nations, are no more For me that image of pure gladsomeness Which they were wont to be. Through kindred scenes, For purpose, at a time, how different!	415
Thou tak'st thy way, carrying the heart and soul That Nature gives to Poets, now by thought Matured, and in the summer of their strength. Oh! wrap him in your shades, ye giant woods, On Etna's side; and thou, O flowery field	420
Of Enna! is there not some nook of thine, From the first play-time of the infant world Kept sacred to restorative delight, When from afar invoked by anxious love?	425
Child of the mountains, among shepherds reared, Ere yet familiar with the classic page, I learnt to dream of Sicily; and lo, The gloom, that, but a moment past, was deepened At thy command, at her command gives way; A pleasant promise, wafted from her shores, Comes o'er my heart: in fancy I behold	430

Her seas yet smiling, her once happy vales;	
Nor can my tongue give utterance to a name	435
Of note belonging to that honoured isle,	
Philosopher or Bard, Empedocles,	
Or Archimedes, pure abstracted soul!	
That doth not yield a solace to my grief:	
And, O Theocritus, so far have some	440
Prevailed among the powers of heaven and earth,	
By their endowments, good or great, that they	
Have had, as thou reportest, miracles	
Wrought for them in old time: yea, not unmoved,	
When thinking on my own beloved friend,	445
I hear thee tell how bees with honey fed	
Divine Comates, by his impious lord	
Within a chest imprisoned; how they came	
Laden from blooming grove or flowery field,	
And fed him there, alive, month after month,	450
Because the goatherd, blessed man! had lips	
Wet with the Muses' nectar.	
Thus I soothe	
The pensive moments by this calm fire-side,	
And find a thousand bounteous images	455
To cheer the thoughts of those I love, and mine.	
Our prayers have been accepted; thou wilt stand	
On Etna's summit, above earth and sea,	
Triumphant, winning from the invaded heavens	
Thoughts without bound, magnificent designs,	460
Worthy of poets who attuned their harps	
In wood or echoing cave, for discipline	
Of heroes; or, in reverence to the gods,	
'Mid temples, served by sapient priests, and choirs	
Of virgins crowned with roses. Not in vain	465
Those temples, where they in their ruins yet	
Survive for inspiration, shall attract	
Thy solitary steps: and on the brink	
Thou wilt recline of pastoral Arethuse;	
Or, if that fountain be in truth no more,	470
Then, near some other spring—which, by the name	

Thou gratulatest, willingly deceived— I see thee linger a glad votary, And not a captive pining for his home.

BOOK TWELFTH IMAGINATION AND TASTE, HOW IMPAIRED AND RESTORED

LONG time have human ignorance and guilt	
Detained us, on what spectacles of woe	
Compelled to look, and inwardly oppressed	
With sorrow, disappointment, vexing thoughts,	
Confusion of the judgment, zeal decayed,	5
And, lastly, utter loss of hope itself	
And things to hope for! Not with these began	
Our song, and not with these our song must end.	
Ye motions of delight, that haunt the sides	
Of the green hills; ye breezes and soft airs,	10
Whose subtle intercourse with breathing flowers,	
Feelingly watched, might teach Man's haughty race	
How without Injury to take, to give	
Without offence; ye who, as if to show	
The wondrous influence of power gently used,	15
Bend the complying heads of lordly pines,	
And, with a touch, shift the stupendous clouds	
Through the whole compass of the sky; ye brooks,	
Muttering along the stones, a busy noise	
By day, a quiet sound in silent night;	20
Ye waves, that out of the great deep steal forth	
In a calm hour to kiss the pebbly shore,	
Not mute, and then retire, fearing no storm;	
And you we groves whose ministry it is	

To interpose the covert of your shades,	25
Even as a sleep, between the heart of man	
And outward troubles, between man himself,	
Not seldom, and his own uneasy heart:	
Oh! that I had a music and a voice	
Harmonious as your own, that I might tell	30
What ye have done for me. The morning shines,	
Nor heedeth Man's perverseness; Spring returns,—	
I saw the Spring return, and could rejoice,	
In common with the children of her love,	
Piping on boughs, or sporting on fresh fields,	35
Or boldly seeking pleasure nearer heaven	
On wings that navigate cerulean skies.	
So neither were complacency, nor peace,	
Nor tender yearnings, wanting for my good	
Through these distracted times; in Nature still	40
Glorying, I found a counterpoise in her,	
Which, when the spirit of evil reached its height,	
Maintained for me a secret happiness.	
This nameding may Eviand I hath shipfly told	
This narrative, my Friend! hath chiefly told	45
Of intellectual power, fostering love,	45
Dispensing truth, and, over men and things,	
Where reason yet might hesitate, diffusing	
Prophetic sympathies of genial faith:	
So was I favoured—such my happy lot—	
Until that natural graciousness of mind	50
Gave way to overpressure from the times	
And their disastrous issues. What availed,	
When spells forbade the voyager to land,	
That fragrant notice of a pleasant shore	
Wafted, at intervals, from many a bower	55
Of blissful gratitude and fearless love?	
Dare I avow that wish was mine to see,	
And hope that future times 'would' surely see,	
The man to come, parted, as by a gulph,	
From him who had been; that I could no more	60
Trust the elevation which had made me one	

With the great family that still survives	
To illuminate the abyss of ages past,	
Sage, warrior, patriot, hero; for it seemed	
That their best virtues were not free from taint	65
Of something false and weak, that could not stand	
The open eye of Reason. Then I said,	
"Go to the Poets, they will speak to thee	
More perfectly of purer creatures;—yet	
If reason be nobility in man,	70
Can aught be more ignoble than the man	
Whom they delight in, blinded as he is	
By prejudice, the miserable slave	
Of low ambition or distempered love?"	
In such strange passion, if I may once more	75
Review the past, I warred against myself—	
A bigot to a new idolatry—	
Like a cowled monk who hath forsworn the world,	
Zealously laboured to cut off my heart	
From all the sources of her former strength;	80
And as, by simple waving of a wand,	
The wizard instantaneously dissolves	
Palace or grove, even so could I unsoul	
As readily by syllogistic words	
Those mysteries of being which have made,	85
And shall continue evermore to make,	
Of the whole human race one brotherhood.	
What wonder, then, if, to a mind so far	
Perverted, even the visible Universe	
Fell under the dominion of a taste	90
Less spiritual, with microscopic view	
Was scanned, as I had scanned the moral world?	
O Soul of Nature! excellent and fair!	
That didst rejoice with me, with whom I, too,	
Rejoiced through early youth, before the winds	95
And roaring waters, and in lights and shades	

That marched and countermarched about the hills	
In glorious apparition, Powers on whom	
I daily waited, now all eye and now	
All ear; but never long without the heart	100
Employed, and man's unfolding intellect:	
O Soul of Nature! that, by laws divine	
Sustained and governed, still dost overflow	
With an impassioned life, what feeble ones	
Walk on this earth! how feeble have I been	105
When thou wert in thy strength! Nor this through stroke	
Of human suffering, such as justifies	
Remissness and inaptitude of mind,	
But through presumption; even in pleasure pleased	
Unworthily, disliking here, and there	110
Liking; by rules of mimic art transferred	
To things above all art; but more,—for this,	
Although a strong infection of the age,	
Was never much my habit—giving way	
To a comparison of scene with scene,	115
Bent overmuch on superficial things,	
Pampering myself with meagre novelties	
Of colour and proportion; to the moods	
Of time and season, to the moral power,	
The affections and the spirit of the place,	120
Insensible. Nor only did the love	
Of sitting thus in judgment interrupt	
My deeper feelings, but another cause,	
More subtle and less easily explained,	
That almost seems inherent in the creature,	125
A twofold frame of body and of mind.	
I speak in recollection of a time	
When the bodily eye, in every stage of life	
The most despotic of our senses, gained	
Such strength in 'me' as often held my mind	130
In absolute dominion. Gladly here,	
Entering upon abstruser argument,	
Could I endeavour to unfold the means	
Which Nature studiously employs to thwart	

This tyranny, summons all the senses each To counteract the other, and themselves, And makes them all, and the objects with which all Are conversant, subservient in their turn	135
To the great ends of Liberty and Power. But leave we this: enough that my delights (Such as they were) were sought insatiably. Vivid the transport, vivid though not profound;	140
I roamed from hill to hill, from rock to rock, Still craving combinations of new forms, New pleasure, wider empire for the sight, Proud of her own endowments, and rejoiced To lay the inner faculties asleep.	145
Amid the turns and counterturns, the strife And various trials of our complex being, As we grow up, such thraldom of that sense Seems hard to shun. And yet I knew a maid, A young enthusiast, who escaped these bonds;	150
Her eye was not the mistress of her heart; Far less did rules prescribed by passive taste, Or barren intermeddling subtleties, Perplex her mind; but, wise as women are When genial circumstance hath favoured them,	155
She welcomed what was given, and craved no more; Whate'er the scene presented to her view That was the best, to that she was attuned By her benign simplicity of life, And through a perfect happiness of soul,	160
Whose variegated feelings were in this Sisters, that they were each some new delight. Birds in the bower, and lambs in the green field, Could they have known her, would have loved; methought Her very presence such a sweetness breathed,	165
That flowers, and trees, and even the silent hills, And everything she looked on, should have had An intimation how she bore herself Towards them and to all creatures. God delights In such a being; for, her common thoughts	170

Are piety, her life is gratitude.

Even like this maid, before I was called forth From the retirement of my native hills, I loved whate'er I saw: nor lightly loved, But most intensely; never dreamt of aught	175
More grand, more fair, more exquisitely framed Than those few nooks to which my happy feet Were limited. I had not at that time Lived long enough, nor in the least survived The first diviner influence of this world,	180
As it appears to unaccustomed eyes. Worshipping them among the depth of things, As piety ordained, could I submit To measured admiration, or to aught That should preclude humility and love?	185
I felt, observed, and pondered; did not judge, Yea, never thought of judging; with the gift Of all this glory filled and satisfied. And afterwards, when through the gorgeous Alps Roaming, I carried with me the same heart:	190
In truth, the degradation—howsoe'er Induced, effect, in whatsoe'er degree, Of custom that prepares a partial scale In which the little oft outweighs the great; Or any other cause that hath been named;	195
Or lastly, aggravated by the times And their impassioned sounds, which well might make The milder minstrelsies of rural scenes Inaudible—was transient; I had known Too forcibly, too early in my life,	200
Visitings of imaginative power For this to last: I shook the habit off Entirely and for ever, and again In Nature's presence stood, as now I stand, A sensitive being, a 'creative' soul.	205

There are in our existence spots of time,

That with distinct pre-eminence retain	
A renovating virtue, whence—depressed	210
By false opinion and contentious thought,	
Or aught of heavier or more deadly weight,	
In trivial occupations, and the round	
Of ordinary intercourse—our minds	
Are nourished and invisibly repaired;	215
A virtue, by which pleasure is enhanced,	
That penetrates, enables us to mount,	
When high, more high, and lifts us up when fallen.	
This efficacious spirit chiefly lurks	
Among those passages of life that give	220
Profoundest knowledge to what point, and how,	
The mind is lord and master—outward sense	
The obedient servant of her will. Such moments	
Are scattered everywhere, taking their date	
From our first childhood. I remember well,	225
That once, while yet my inexperienced hand	
Could scarcely hold a bridle, with proud hopes	
I mounted, and we journeyed towards the hills:	
An ancient servant of my father's house	
Was with me, my encourager and guide:	230
We had not travelled long, ere some mischance	
Disjoined me from my comrade; and, through fear	
Dismounting, down the rough and stony moor	
I led my horse, and, stumbling on, at length	
Came to a bottom, where in former times	235
A murderer had been hung in iron chains.	
The gibbet-mast had mouldered down, the bones	
And iron case were gone; but on the turf,	
Hard by, soon after that fell deed was wrought,	
Some unknown hand had carved the murderer's name.	240
The monumental letters were inscribed	
In times long past; but still, from year to year	
By superstition of the neighbourhood,	
The grass is cleared away, and to this hour	
The characters are fresh and visible:	245
A casual glance had shown them, and I fled,	

Faltering and faint, and ignorant of the road: Then, reascending the bare common, saw A naked pool that lay beneath the hills, The beacon on the summit, and, more near, A girl, who bore a pitcher on her head, And seemed with difficult steps to force her way Against the blowing wind. It was, in truth,)
An ordinary sight; but I should need Colours and words that are unknown to man, To paint the visionary dreariness Which, while I looked all round for my lost guide,	5
Invested moorland waste and naked pool, The beacon crowning the lone eminence, The female and her garments vexed and tossed By the strong wind. When, in the blessed hours Of early love, the loved one at my side,)
I roamed, in daily presence of this scene, Upon the naked pool and dreary crags, And on the melancholy beacon, fell A spirit of pleasure and youth's golden gleam; And think ye not with radiance more sublime	5
For these remembrances, and for the power They had left behind? So feeling comes in aid Of feeling, and diversity of strength Attends us, if but once we have been strong. Oh! mystery of man, from what a depth)
Proceed thy honours. I am lost, but see In simple childhood something of the base On which thy greatness stands; but this I feel, That from thyself it comes, that thou must give, Else never canst receive. The days gone by	5
Return upon me almost from the dawn Of life: the hiding-places of man's power Open; I would approach them, but they close. I see by glimpses now; when age comes on, May scarcely see at all; and I would give, While yet we may, as far as words can give, Substance and life to what I feel, enshrining,)

Such is my hope, the spirit of the Past	285
For future restoration.—Yet another	
Of these memorials:—	
One Christmas-time,	
On the glad eve of its dear holidays,	
Feverish, and tired, and restless, I went forth	290
Into the fields, impatient for the sight	
Of those led palfreys that should bear us home;	
My brothers and myself. There rose a crag,	
That, from the meeting-point of two highways	
Ascending, overlooked them both, far stretched;	295
Thither, uncertain on which road to fix	
My expectation, thither I repaired,	
Scout-like, and gained the summit; 'twas a day	
Tempestuous, dark, and wild, and on the grass	
I sate half-sheltered by a naked wall;	300
Upon my right hand couched a single sheep,	
Upon my left a blasted hawthorn stood;	
With those companions at my side, I watched	
Straining my eyes intensely, as the mist	
Gave intermitting prospect of the copse	305
And plain beneath. Ere we to school returned,—	
That dreary time,—ere we had been ten days	
Sojourners in my father's house, he died;	
And I and my three brothers, orphans then,	
Followed his body to the grave. The event,	310
With all the sorrow that it brought, appeared	
A chastisement; and when I called to mind	
That day so lately past, when from the crag	
I looked in such anxiety of hope;	
With trite reflections of morality,	315
Yet in the deepest passion, I bowed low	
To God, Who thus corrected my desires;	
And, afterwards, the wind and sleety rain,	
And all the business of the elements,	
The single sheep, and the one blasted tree,	320
And the bleak music from that old stone wall,	
The noise of wood and water, and the mist	

IMAGINATION AND TASTE, HOW IMPAIRED AND RESTORED 201

That on the line of each of those two roads Advanced in such indisputable shapes; All these were kindred spectacles and sounds To which I oft repaired, and thence would drink, As at a fountain; and on winter nights,	325
Down to this very time, when storm and rain Beat on my roof, or, haply, at noon-day, While in a grove I walk, whose lofty trees, Laden with summer's thickest foliage, rock In a strong wind, some working of the spirit,	330
Some inward agitations thence are brought, Whate'er their office, whether to beguile Thoughts over busy in the course they took, Or animate an hour of vacant ease.	335

BOOK THIRTEENTH IMAGINATION AND TASTE, HOW IMPAIRED AND RESTORED (concluded)

FROM Nature doth emotion come, and moods

Of calmness equally are Nature's gift:

This is her glory; these two attributes	
Are sister horns that constitute her strength.	
Hence Genius, born to thrive by interchange	5
Of peace and excitation, finds in her	
His best and purest friend; from her receives	
That energy by which he seeks the truth,	
From her that happy stillness of the mind	
Which fits him to receive it when unsought.	10
Such benefit the humblest intellects	
Partake of, each in their degree; 'tis mine	
To speak, what I myself have known and felt;	
Smooth task! for words find easy way, inspired	
By gratitude, and confidence in truth.	15
Long time in search of knowledge did I range	
The field of human life, in heart and mind	
Benighted; but, the dawn beginning now	
To re-appear, 'twas proved that not in vain	
I had been taught to reverence a Power	20
That is the visible quality and shape	
And image of right reason; that matures	

Her processes by steadfast laws; gives birth	
To no impatient or fallacious hopes,	
No heat of passion or excessive zeal,	25
No vain conceits; provokes to no quick turns	
Of self-applauding intellect; but trains	
To meekness, and exalts by humble faith;	
Holds up before the mind intoxicate	
With present objects, and the busy dance	30
Of things that pass away, a temperate show	
Of objects that endure; and by this course	
Disposes her, when over-fondly set	
On throwing off incumbrances, to seek	
In man, and in the frame of social life,	35
Whate'er there is desirable and good	
Of kindred permanence, unchanged in form	
And function, or, through strict vicissitude	
Of life and death, revolving. Above all	
Were re-established now those watchful thoughts	40
Which, seeing little worthy or sublime	
In what the Historian's pen so much delights	
To blazon—power and energy detached	
From moral purpose—early tutored me	
To look with feelings of fraternal love	45
Upon the unassuming things that hold	
A silent station in this beauteous world.	
Thus moderated, thus composed, I found	
Once more in Man an object of delight,	
Of pure imagination, and of love;	50
And, as the horizon of my mind enlarged,	
Again I took the intellectual eye	
For my instructor, studious more to see	
Great truths, than touch and handle little ones.	
Knowledge was given accordingly; my trust	55
Became more firm in feelings that had stood	
The test of such a trial; clearer far	
,	
My sense of excellence—of right and wrong:	

Into its true proportion; sanguine schemes,	60
Ambitious projects, pleased me less; I sought	
For present good in life's familiar face,	
And built thereon my hopes of good to come.	
With settling judgments now of what would last	
And what would disappear; prepared to find	65
Presumption, folly, madness, in the men	
Who thrust themselves upon the passive world	
As Rulers of the world; to see in these,	
Even when the public welfare is their aim,	
Plans without thought, or built on theories	70
Vague and unsound; and having brought the books	
Of modern statists to their proper test,	
Life, human life, with all its sacred claims	
Of sex and age, and heaven-descended rights,	
Mortal, or those beyond the reach of death;	75
And having thus discerned how dire a thing	
Is worshipped in that idol proudly named	
"The Wealth of Nations," 'where' alone that wealth	
Is lodged, and how increased; and having gained	
A more judicious knowledge of the worth	80
And dignity of individual man,	
No composition of the brain, but man	
Of whom we read, the man whom we behold	
With our own eyes—I could not but inquire—	
Not with less interest than heretofore,	85
But greater, though in spirit more subdued—	
Why is this glorious creature to be found	
One only in ten thousand? What one is,	
Why may not millions be? What bars are thrown	
By Nature in the way of such a hope?	90
Our animal appetites and daily wants,	
Are these obstructions insurmountable?	
If not, then others vanish into air.	
"Inspect the basis of the social pile:	
Inquire," said I, "how much of mental power	95
And genuine virtue they possess who live	

205

Wafted upon the wind from distant lands, Sing notes of greeting to strange fields or groves, Which lacked not voice to welcome me in turn: And, when that pleasant toil had ceased to please, Converse with men, where if we meet a face We almost meet a friend, on naked heaths With long long ways before, by cottage bench, Or well-spring where the weary traveller rests.	135 140
Who doth not love to follow with his eye	
The windings of a public way? the sight,	
Familiar object as it is, hath wrought	
On my imagination since the morn	145
Of childhood, when a disappearing line,	
One daily present to my eyes, that crossed	
The naked summit of a far-off hill	
Beyond the limits that my feet had trod,	
Was like an invitation into space	150
Boundless, or guide into eternity.	
Yes, something of the grandeur which invests	
The mariner, who sails the roaring sea	
Through storm and darkness, early in my mind	155
Surrounded, too, the wanderers of the earth;	155
Grandeur as much, and loveliness far more.	
Awed have I been by strolling Bedlamites;	
From many other uncouth vagrants (passed	
In fear) have walked with quicker step; but why Take note of this? When I began to enquire,	160
To watch and question those I met, and speak	100
Without reserve to them, the lonely roads	
Were open schools in which I daily read	
With most delight the passions of mankind,	
Whether by words, looks, sighs, or tears, revealed;	165
There saw into the depth of human souls,	100
Souls that appear to have no depth at all	
To careless eyes. And—now convinced at heart	
How little those formalities, to which	
With overweening trust alone we give	170

The name of Education, have to do With real feeling and just sense; how vain	
A correspondence with the talking world	
Proves to the most; and called to make good search	
If man's estate, by doom of Nature yoked	175
With toil, be therefore yoked with ignorance;	
If virtue be indeed so hard to rear,	
And intellectual strength so rare a boon—	
I prized such walks still more, for there I found	
Hope to my hope, and to my pleasure peace	180
And steadiness, and healing and repose	
To every angry passion. There I heard,	
From mouths of men obscure and lowly, truths	
Replete with honour; sounds in unison	
With loftiest promises of good and fair.	185
-	
There are who think that strong affection, love	
Known by whatever name, is falsely deemed	
A gift, to use a term which they would use,	
Of vulgar nature; that its growth requires	
Retirement, leisure, language purified	190
By manners studied and elaborate;	
That whoso feels such passion in its strength	
Must live within the very light and air	
Of courteous usages refined by art.	
True is it, where oppression worse than death	195
Salutes the being at his birth, where grace	
Of culture hath been utterly unknown,	
And poverty and labour in excess	
From day to day pre-occupy the ground	
Of the affections, and to Nature's self	200
Oppose a deeper nature; there, indeed,	
Love cannot be; nor does it thrive with ease	
Among the close and overcrowded haunts	
Of cities, where the human heart is sick,	
And the eye feeds it not, and cannot feed.	205
—Yes, in those wanderings deeply did I feel	
How we mislead each other: above all.	

How books mislead us, seeking their reward	
From judgments of the wealthy Few, who see	
By artificial lights; how they debase	210
The Many for the pleasure of those Few;	
Effeminately level down the truth	
To certain general notions, for the sake	
Of being understood at once, or else	
Through want of better knowledge in the heads	215
That framed them; flattering self-conceit with words,	
That, while they most ambitiously set forth	
Extrinsic differences, the outward marks	
Whereby society has parted man	
From man, neglect the universal heart.	220
Here, calling up to mind what then I saw,	
A youthful traveller, and see daily now	
In the familiar circuit of my home,	
Here might I pause, and bend in reverence	
To Nature, and the power of human minds,	225
To men as they are men within themselves.	
How oft high service is performed within,	
When all the external man is rude in show,—	
Not like a temple rich with pomp and gold,	
But a mere mountain chapel, that protects	230
Its simple worshippers from sun and shower.	
Of these, said I, shall be my song; of these,	
If future years mature me for the task,	
Will I record the praises, making verse	
Deal boldly with substantial things; in truth	235
And sanctity of passion, speak of these,	
That justice may be done, obeisance paid	
Where it is due: thus haply shall I teach,	
Inspire; through unadulterated ears	
Pour rapture, tenderness, and hope,—my theme	240
No other than the very heart of man,	
As found among the best of those who live—	
Not unexalted by religious faith,	
Nor uninformed by books, good books, though few—	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

COHO	ciudeu)		4 03
	In Nature's presence: thence may I select	245	
	Sorrow, that is not sorrow, but delight;		
	And miserable love, that is not pain		
	To hear of, for the glory that redounds		
	Therefrom to human kind, and what we are.		
	Be mine to follow with no timid step	250	
	Where knowledge leads me: it shall be my pride		
	That I have dared to tread this holy ground,		
	Speaking no dream, but things oracular;		
	Matter not lightly to be heard by those		
	Who to the letter of the outward promise	255	
	Do read the invisible soul; by men adroit		
	In speech, and for communion with the world		
	Accomplished; minds whose faculties are then		
	Most active when they are most eloquent,		
	And elevated most when most admired.	260	
	Men may be found of other mould than these,		
	Who are their own upholders, to themselves		
	Encouragement, and energy, and will,		
	Expressing liveliest thoughts in lively words		
	As native passion dictates. Others, too,	265	
	There are among the walks of homely life		
	Still higher, men for contemplation framed,		
	Shy, and unpractised in the strife of phrase;		
	Meek men, whose very souls perhaps would sink		
	Beneath them, summoned to such intercourse:	270	
	Theirs is the language of the heavens, the power,		
	The thought, the image, and the silent joy:		
	Words are but under-agents in their souls;		
	When they are grasping with their greatest strength,		
	They do not breathe among them: this I speak	275	
	In gratitude to God, Who feeds our hearts		
	For His own service; knoweth, loveth us,		
	When we are unregarded by the world.		
	Also, about this time did I receive		
	Convictions still more strong than heretofore,	280	
	Not only that the inner frame is good,		

And graciously composed, but that, no less,
Nature for all conditions wants not power
To consecrate, if we have eyes to see,
The outside of her creatures, and to breathe 285
Grandeur upon the very humblest face
Of human life. I felt that the array
Of act and circumstance, and visible form,
Is mainly to the pleasure of the mind
What passion makes them; that meanwhile the forms 290
Of Nature have a passion in themselves,
That intermingles with those works of man
To which she summons him; although the works
Be mean, have nothing lofty of their own;
And that the Genius of the Poet hence 295
May boldly take his way among mankind
Wherever Nature leads; that he hath stood
By Nature's side among the men of old,
And so shall stand for ever. Dearest Friend!
If thou partake the animating faith 300
That Poets, even as Prophets, each with each
Connected in a mighty scheme of truth,
Have each his own peculiar faculty,
Heaven's gift, a sense that fits him to perceive
Objects unseen before, thou wilt not blame 305
The humblest of this band who dares to hope
That unto him hath also been vouchsafed
An insight that in some sort he possesses,
A privilege whereby a work of his,
Proceeding from a source of untaught things, 310
Creative and enduring, may become
A power like one of Nature's. To a hope
Not less ambitious once among the wilds
Of Sarum's Plain, my youthful spirit was raised;
There, as I ranged at will the pastoral downs 315
Trackless and smooth, or paced the bare white roads
Lengthening in solitude their dreary line,
Time with his retinue of ages fled
Backwards, nor checked his flight until I saw

From monumental hints: and thou, O Friend! Pleased with some unpremeditated strains That served those wanderings to beguile, hast said That then and there my mind had exercised 355 Upon the vulgar forms of present things,

The actual world of our familiar days,	
Yet higher power; had caught from them a tone,	
An image, and a character, by books	
Not hitherto reflected. Call we this	360
A partial judgment—and yet why? for 'then'	
We were as strangers; and I may not speak	
Thus wrongfully of verse, however rude,	
Which on thy young imagination, trained	
In the great City, broke like light from far.	365
Moreover, each man's Mind is to herself	
Witness and judge; and I remember well	
That in life's every-day appearances	
I seemed about this time to gain clear sight	
Of a new world—a world, too, that was fit	370
To be transmitted, and to other eyes	
Made visible; as ruled by those fixed laws	
Whence spiritual dignity originates,	
Which do both give it being and maintain	
A balance, an ennobling interchange	375
Of action from without and from within;	
The excellence, pure function, and best power	
Both of the objects seen, and eye that sees.	

BOOK FOURTEENTH CONCLUSION

In one of those excursions (may they ne'er	
Fade from remembrance!) through the Northern tracts	
Of Cambria ranging with a youthful friend,	
I left Bethgelert's huts at couching-time,	
And westward took my way, to see the sun	5
Rise, from the top of Snowdon. To the door	
Of a rude cottage at the mountain's base	
We came, and roused the shepherd who attends	
The adventurous stranger's steps, a trusty guide;	
Then, cheered by short refreshment, sallied forth.	10
It was a close, warm, breezeless summer night,	
Wan, dull, and glaring, with a dripping fog	
Low-hung and thick that covered all the sky;	
But, undiscouraged, we began to climb	
The mountain-side. The mist soon girt us round,	15
And, after ordinary travellers' talk	
With our conductor, pensively we sank	
Each into commerce with his private thoughts:	
Thus did we breast the ascent, and by myself	
Was nothing either seen or heard that checked	20
Those musings or diverted, save that once	
The shepherd's lurcher, who, among the crags,	
Had to his joy unearthed a hedgehog, teased	
His coiled-up prey with barkings turbulent.	
This small adventure, for even such it seemed	25
In that wild place and at the dead of night,	

Being over and forgotten, on we wound In silence as before. With forehead bent Earthward, as if in opposition set
Against an enemy, I panted up 30
With eager pace, and no less eager thoughts.
Thus might we wear a midnight hour away,
Ascending at loose distance each from each,
And I, as chanced, the foremost of the band;
When at my feet the ground appeared to brighten, 35
And with a step or two seemed brighter still;
Nor was time given to ask or learn the cause,
For instantly a light upon the turf
Fell like a flash, and lo! as I looked up,
The Moon hung naked in a firmament 40
Of azure without cloud, and at my feet
Rested a silent sea of hoary mist.
A hundred hills their dusky backs upheaved
All over this still ocean; and beyond,
Far, far beyond, the solid vapours stretched, 45
In headlands, tongues, and promontory shapes,
Into the main Atlantic, that appeared
To dwindle, and give up his majesty,
Usurped upon far as the sight could reach.
Not so the ethereal vault; encroachment none 50
Was there, nor loss; only the inferior stars
Had disappeared, or shed a fainter light
In the clear presence of the full-orbed Moon,
Who, from her sovereign elevation, gazed
Upon the billowy ocean, as it lay 55
All meek and silent, save that through a rift—
Not distant from the shore whereon we stood,
A fixed, abysmal, gloomy, breathing-place—
Mounted the roar of waters, torrents, streams
Innumerable, roaring with one voice! 60
Heard over earth and sea, and, in that hour,
For so it seemed, felt by the starry heavens.

When into air had partially dissolved

That vision, given to spirits of the night	
And three chance human wanderers, in calm thought	65
Reflected, it appeared to me the type	
Of a majestic intellect, its acts	
And its possessions, what it has and craves,	
What in itself it is, and would become.	
There I beheld the emblem of a mind	70
That feeds upon infinity, that broods	
Over the dark abyss, intent to hear	
Its voices issuing forth to silent light	
In one continuous stream; a mind sustained	
By recognitions of transcendent power,	75
In sense conducting to ideal form,	
In soul of more than mortal privilege.	
One function, above all, of such a mind	
Had Nature shadowed there, by putting forth,	
'Mid circumstances awful and sublime,	80
That mutual domination which she loves	
To exert upon the face of outward things,	
So moulded, joined, abstracted, so endowed	
With interchangeable supremacy,	
That men, least sensitive, see, hear, perceive,	85
And cannot choose but feel. The power, which all	
Acknowledge when thus moved, which Nature thus	
To bodily sense exhibits, is the express	
Resemblance of that glorious faculty	
That higher minds bear with them as their own.	90
This is the very spirit in which they deal	
With the whole compass of the universe:	
They from their native selves can send abroad	
Kindred mutations; for themselves create	
A like existence; and, whene'er it dawns	95
Created for them, catch it, or are caught	
By its inevitable mastery,	
Like angels stopped upon the wing by sound	
Of harmony from Heaven's remotest spheres.	
Them the enduring and the transient both	100
Serve to exalt; they build up greatest things	

= 1	
From least suggestions; ever on the watch,	
Willing to work and to be wrought upon,	
They need not extraordinary calls	
, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	05
By sensible impressions not enthralled,	
But by their quickening impulse made more prompt	
To hold fit converse with the spiritual world,	
And with the generations of mankind	
1	10
Age after age, till Time shall be no more.	
Such minds are truly from the Deity,	
For they are Powers; and hence the highest bliss	
That flesh can know is theirs—the consciousness	
Of Whom they are, habitually infused 1	15
Through every image and through every thought,	
And all affections by communion raised	
From earth to heaven, from human to divine;	
Hence endless occupation for the Soul,	
Whether discursive or intuitive;	20
Hence cheerfulness for acts of daily life,	
Emotions which best foresight need not fear,	
Most worthy then of trust when most intense.	
Hence, amid ills that vex and wrongs that crush	
Our hearts—if here the words of Holy Writ	25
May with fit reverence be applied—that peace	
Which passeth understanding, that repose	
In moral judgments which from this pure source	
Must come, or will by man be sought in vain.	
•	
Oh! who is he that hath his whole life long	30
Preserved, enlarged, this freedom in himself?	
For this alone is genuine liberty:	
Where is the favoured being who hath held	
That course unchecked, unerring, and untired,	
In one perpetual progress smooth and bright?—	35
A humbler destiny have we retraced,	
And told of lapse and hesitating choice,	
And backward wanderings along thorny ways:	

Yet—compassed round by mountain solitudes,	
Within whose solemn temple I received	140
My earliest visitations, careless then	
Of what was given me; and which now I range,	
A meditative, oft a suffering, man—	
Do I declare—in accents which, from truth	
Deriving cheerful confidence, shall blend	145
Their modulation with these vocal streams—	
That, whatsoever falls my better mind,	
Revolving with the accidents of life,	
May have sustained, that, howsoe'er misled,	
Never did I, in quest of right and wrong,	150
Tamper with conscience from a private aim;	
Nor was in any public hope the dupe	
Of selfish passions; nor did ever yield	
Wilfully to mean cares or low pursuits,	
But shrunk with apprehensive jealousy	155
From every combination which might aid	
The tendency, too potent in itself,	
Of use and custom to bow down the soul	
Under a growing weight of vulgar sense,	
And substitute a universe of death	160
For that which moves with light and life informed,	
Actual, divine, and true. To fear and love,	
To love as prime and chief, for there fear ends,	
Be this ascribed; to early intercourse,	
In presence of sublime or beautiful forms,	165
With the adverse principles of pain and joy—	
Evil as one is rashly named by men	
Who know not what they speak. By love subsists	
All lasting grandeur, by pervading love;	
That gone, we are as dust.—Behold the fields	170
In balmy spring-time full of rising flowers	
And joyous creatures; see that pair, the lamb	
And the lamb's mother, and their tender ways	
Shall touch thee to the heart; thou callest this love,	
And not inaptly so, for love it is,	175
Far as it carries thee. In some green bower	

Rest, and be not alone, but have thou there The One who is thy choice of all the world: There linger, listening, gazing, with delight Impassioned, but delight how pitiable! Unless this love by a still higher love Be hallowed, love that breathes not without awe; Love that adores, but on the knees of prayer, By heaven inspired; that frees from chains the soul, Lifted, in union with the purest, best, Of earth-born passions, on the wings of praise Bearing a tribute to the Almighty's Throne.	180 185
This spiritual Love acts not nor can exist Without Imagination, which, in truth, Is but another name for absolute power And clearest insight, amplitude of mind, And Reason in her most exalted mood. This faculty hath been the feeding source Of our long labour: we have traced the stream From the blind cavern whence is faintly heard	190 195
Its natal murmur; followed it to light And open day; accompanied its course Among the ways of Nature, for a time Lost sight of it bewildered and engulphed; Then given it greeting as it rose once more In strength, reflecting from its placid breast The works of man and face of human life; And lastly, from its progress have we drawn Faith in life endless, the sustaining thought Of human Being, Eternity, and God.	200
Imagination having been our theme, So also hath that intellectual Love, For they are each in each, and cannot stand Dividually.—Here must thou be, O Man! Power to thyself; no Helper hast thou here; Here keepest thou in singleness thy state: No other can divide with thee this work:	210

No secondary hand can intervene To fashion this ability; 'tis thine, The prime and vital principle is thine.	215
The prime and vital principle is thine	215
In the recesses of thy nature, far	
From any reach of outward fellowship,	
Else is not thine at all. But joy to him,	
Oh, joy to him who here hath sown, hath laid	220
Here, the foundation of his future years!	220
For all that friendship, all that love can do,	
All that a darling countenance can look	
Or dear voice utter, to complete the man,	
Perfect him, made imperfect in himself,	225
All shall be his: and he whose soul hath risen	225
Up to the height of feeling intellect	
Shall want no humbler tenderness; his heart	
Be tender as a nursing mother's heart;	
Of female softness shall his life be full,	220
Of humble cares and delicate desires,	230
Mild interests and gentlest sympathies.	
Child of my parents! Sister of my soul!	
Child of my parents! Sister of my soul! Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere	235
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness	235
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true	235
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less;	235
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch	235
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs	235 240
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute That win their way into the heart by stealth (Still to the very going-out of youth)	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute That win their way into the heart by stealth (Still to the very going-out of youth) I too exclusively esteemed 'that' love,	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute That win their way into the heart by stealth (Still to the very going-out of youth) I too exclusively esteemed 'that' love, And sought 'that' beauty, which, as Milton sings,	
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute That win their way into the heart by stealth (Still to the very going-out of youth) I too exclusively esteemed 'that' love, And sought 'that' beauty, which, as Milton sings, Hath terror in it. Thou didst soften down	240
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute That win their way into the heart by stealth (Still to the very going-out of youth) I too exclusively esteemed 'that' love, And sought 'that' beauty, which, as Milton sings, Hath terror in it. Thou didst soften down This over-sternness; but for thee, dear Friend!	240
Thanks in sincerest verse have been elsewhere Poured out for all the early tenderness Which I from thee imbibed: and 'tis most true That later seasons owed to thee no less; For, spite of thy sweet influence and the touch Of kindred hands that opened out the springs Of genial thought in childhood, and in spite Of all that unassisted I had marked In life or nature of those charms minute That win their way into the heart by stealth (Still to the very going-out of youth) I too exclusively esteemed 'that' love, And sought 'that' beauty, which, as Milton sings, Hath terror in it. Thou didst soften down	240

Retained too long a countenance severe; A rock with torrents roaring, with the clouds Familiar, and a favourite of the stars: But thou didst plant its crevices with flowers,	250
Hang it with shrubs that twinkle in the breeze, And teach the little birds to build their nests And warble in its chambers. At a time When Nature, destined to remain so long Foremost in my affections, had fallen back	255
Into a second place, pleased to become A handmaid to a nobler than herself, When every day brought with it some new sense Of exquisite regard for common things,	260
And all the earth was budding with these gifts Of more refined humanity, thy breath, Dear Sister! was a kind of gentler spring That went before my steps. Thereafter came	265
One whom with thee friendship had early paired; She came, no more a phantom to adorn A moment, but an inmate of the heart, And yet a spirit, there for me enshrined To penetrate the lofty and the low;	270
Even as one essence of pervading light Shines, in the brightest of ten thousand stars And the meek worm that feeds her lonely lamp Couched in the dewy grass.	275
With such a theme, Coleridge! with this my argument, of thee Shall I be silent? O capacious Soul! Placed on this earth to love and understand, And from thy presence shed the light of love	290
And from thy presence shed the light of love, Shall I be mute, ere thou be spoken of? Thy kindred influence to my heart of hearts Did also find its way. Thus fear relaxed Her everywaping green; thus thoughts and things	280
Her overweening grasp; thus thoughts and things In the self-haunting spirit learned to take More rational proportions; mystery, The incumbent mystery of sense and soul,	285

Of life and death, time and eternity, Admitted more habitually a mild Interposition—a serene delight In closelier gathering cares, such as become A human creature, howsoe'er endowed, Poet, or destined for a humbler name;	290
And so the deep enthusiastic joy, The rapture of the hallelujah sent From all that breathes and is, was chastened, stemmed And balanced by pathetic truth, by trust	295
In hopeful reason, leaning on the stay Of Providence; and in reverence for duty, Here, if need be, struggling with storms, and there Strewing in peace life's humblest ground with herbs, At every season green, sweet at all hours.	300
And now, O Friend! this history is brought To its appointed close: the discipline And consummation of a Poet's mind, In everything that stood most prominent, Have faithfully been pictured; we have reached	305
The time (our guiding object from the first) When we may, not presumptuously, I hope, Suppose my powers so far confirmed, and such My knowledge, as to make me capable Of building up a Work that shall endure.	310
Yet much hath been omitted, as need was; Of books how much! and even of the other wealth That is collected among woods and fields, Far more: for Nature's secondary grace Hath hitherto been barely touched upon,	315
The charm more superficial that attends Her works, as they present to Fancy's choice Apt illustrations of the moral world, Caught at a glance, or traced with curious pains.	320

Finally, and above all, O Friend! (I speak With due regret) how much is overlooked

In human nature and her subtle ways, As studied first in our own hearts, and then In life among the passions of mankind, Varying their composition and their hue,	325
Where'er we move, under the diverse shapes That individual character presents To an attentive eye. For progress meet, Along this intricate and difficult path, Whate'er was wanting, something had I gained, As one of many schoolfellows compelled,	330
In hardy independence, to stand up Amid conflicting interests, and the shock Of various tempers; to endure and note What was not understood, though known to be;	335
Among the mysteries of love and hate, Honour and shame, looking to right and left, Unchecked by innocence too delicate, And moral notions too intolerant, Symmethics too contracted, Honor when called	340
Sympathies too contracted. Hence, when called To take a station among men, the step Was easier, the transition more secure, More profitable also; for, the mind Learns from such timely exercise to keep In wholesome separation the two natures, The one that feels, the other that observes.	345
Yet one word more of personal concern;— Since I withdrew unwillingly from France, I led an undomestic wanderer's life, In London chiefly harboured, whence I roamed, Tarrying at will in many a pleasant spot	350
Of rural England's cultivated vales Or Cambrian solitudes. A youth—(he bore The name of Calvert—it shall live, if words Of mine can give it life,) in firm belief That by endowments not from me withheld	355
Good might be furthered—in his last decay By a bequest sufficient for my needs	360

Enabled me to pause for choice, and walk At large and unrestrained, nor damped too soon By mortal cares. Himself no Poet, yet Far less a common follower of the world, He deemed that my pursuits and labours lay	365
Apart from all that leads to wealth, or even	
A necessary maintenance insures,	
Without some hazard to the finer sense;	
He cleared a passage for me, and the stream	
Flowed in the bent of Nature.	370
Having now	
Told what best merits mention, further pains	
Our present purpose seems not to require,	
And I have other tasks. Recall to mind	
The mood in which this labour was begun,	375
O Friend! The termination of my course	
Is nearer now, much nearer; yet even then,	
In that distraction and intense desire,	
I said unto the life which I had lived,	
Where art thou? Hear I not a voice from thee	380
Which 'tis reproach to hear? Anon I rose	
As if on wings, and saw beneath me stretched	
Vast prospect of the world which I had been	
And was; and hence this Song, which, like a lark,	
I have protracted, in the unwearied heavens	385
Singing, and often with more plaintive voice	
To earth attempered and her deep-drawn sighs,	
Yet centring all in love, and in the end	
All gratulant, if rightly understood.	
Whether to me shall be allotted life,	390
And, with life, power to accomplish aught of worth,	
That will be deemed no insufficient plea	
For having given the story of myself,	
Is all uncertain: but, beloved Friend!	
When, looking back, thou seest, in clearer view	395
Than any liveliest sight of yesterday,	
That summer, under whose indulgent skies,	

Upon smooth Quantock's airy ridge we roved	
Unchecked, or loitered 'mid her sylvan combs,	
Thou in bewitching words, with happy heart, 4	-00
Didst chaunt the vision of that Ancient Man,	
The bright-eyed Mariner, and rueful woes	
Didst utter of the Lady Christabel;	
And I, associate with such labour, steeped	
In soft forgetfulness the livelong hours, 4	-05
Murmuring of him who, joyous hap, was found,	
After the perils of his moonlight ride,	
Near the loud waterfall; or her who sate	
In misery near the miserable Thorn—	
When thou dost to that summer turn thy thoughts, 4	10
And hast before thee all which then we were,	
To thee, in memory of that happiness,	
It will be known, by thee at least, my Friend!	
Felt, that the history of a Poet's mind	
Is labour not unworthy of regard; 4	15
To thee the work shall justify itself.	
The last and later portions of this gift	
Have been prepared, not with the buoyant spirits	
That were our daily portion when we first	
<i>5</i> ,	20
But, under pressure of a private grief,	
Keen and enduring, which the mind and heart,	
That in this meditative history	
Have been laid open, needs must make me feel	
More deeply, yet enable me to bear 4	25
More firmly; and a comfort now hath risen	
From hope that thou art near, and wilt be soon	
Restored to us in renovated health;	
When, after the first mingling of our tears,	
<i>y</i> , <i>y</i>	30
Some pleasure from this offering of my love.	

Oh! yet a few short years of useful life, And all will be complete, thy race be run,

Thy monument of glory will be raised;	
Then, though (too weak to tread the ways of truth)	435
This age fall back to old idolatry,	
Though men return to servitude as fast	
As the tide ebbs, to ignominy and shame,	
By nations, sink together, we shall still	
Find solace—knowing what we have learnt to know,	440
Rich in true happiness if allowed to be	
Faithful alike in forwarding a day	
Of firmer trust, joint labourers in the work	
(Should Providence such grace to us vouchsafe)	
Of their deliverance, surely yet to come.	445
Prophets of Nature, we to them will speak	
A lasting inspiration, sanctified	
By reason, blest by faith: what we have loved,	
Others will love, and we will teach them how;	
Instruct them how the mind of man becomes	450
A thousand times more beautiful than the earth	
On which he dwells, above this frame of things	
(Which, 'mid all revolution in the hopes	
And fears of men, doth still remain unchanged)	
In beauty exalted, as it is itself	455
Of quality and fabric more divine.	

1799-1805.